The Ramakrishna Mission Institute of Culture Library

Presented by

Dr. R. C. Majumdar



VINAYA PIŢAKAM.

THE

VINAYA PIŢAKAM:

ONE OF

THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN THE PÂLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG.

VOL. V. THE PARIVÂRA.

Published with the Assistance of the Royal Academy of Berlin and of the Secretary of State for India in Council.

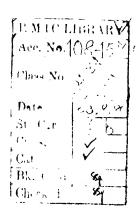


WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,

14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;

AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGII.

1883.



HERTFORD;
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSIN AND SONS

CONTENTS.

THE PARIVÂRA.

- I. Мана̂уівнаяса. pp. 1-53.
- II. BHIKKHUNÎVIBHARGA. pp. 54-85.
- III. Samutthána. pp. 86-90.
- IV. Anantarapexyâla. Samathabheda, pp. 91-113.
- V. Khandhakapucchávára. p. 114.
- VI. Екиттавака. pp. 115-141.
- VII. Uposathâdivissajjanâ. pp. 142-143.
- VIII. Gâthâsamganika. pp. 141-149.
 - ІХ. Арнікаваравнера. рр. 150-157.
 - X. Арака Gâthâsamganika. pp. 158-159.
 - XI. Codanâkanda. pp. 160-162.
- XII. CÛLASAMGÂMA. pp. 163-165.
- XIII. Mahâsamgâma. pp. 166-171.

XIV. KATHINABHEDA. pp. 172-179.

XV. UPALIPAÑCAKA. pp. 180-206.

XVI. SAMUŢŢHÂNA, pp. 207-209.

XVII. Gâthâsamganika. pp. 210-215.

XVIII. SEDAMOCAKAGÂTHÂ. pp. 216-219.

XIX. THE FIVE VAGGAS. pp. 220-226.

Various Readings and Extracts from the Commentary of Buddhaghosa, pp. 227-232.

Index to Vols. III.-V., pp. 233-257.

Corrections, pp. 259-260.

VINAYAPITAKAM.

PARIVÂRA.

T.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena pathamam parajikam kattha paññattam, kam ârabbha, kismim vatthusmim, atthi tattha paññatti anusabbatthapaññatti pañňatti anuppannapaññatti, paññatti. sâdhâranapaññatti asâdhâranapaññatti, paññatti ubhatopaññatti, pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesânam katthogadham katthapariyapannam, katamena uddesam agacchati, catunnam vipattinam katama vipatti, âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho, channam âpattisamutthânânam katîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, catunnam adhikaranam katamam adhikaranam, sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammati, ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo, kim tattha pâtimokkham kim tattha adhipâtimokkham, kâ vipatti, kâ sampatti, kâ pațipatti, kati atthavase paticca bhagavatâ pathamam pârâjikam paññattam, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha thitam, ke dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jînatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâ sambuddhena pathamam pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Sudinnam Kalandaputtam ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Sudinno Kalandaputto purânadutiyikâya methu-

VOL. V.

nam dhammam patisevi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattîti ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo, anuppannapaññatti tasmim n'atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattîti sabbatthapaññatti. sâdhâranapaññatti asâdhâranapaññattîti sâdhâranapaññati. ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññattîti ubhatopaññatti. pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesânam katthogadham katthapariyâpannan ti nidânogadham nidânapariyâpannam. katamena uddesena uddesam âgacchatîti dutiyena uddesena uddesam âgacchati. catunnam vipattînam katamâ vipattîti sîlavipatti. nam âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho 'ti pârâjikapattikkhandho. channam âpattisamutthânânam katìhi samutthânchi samutthâtîti ekena samutthânena samutthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. catunnam adhikarananam katamam adhikaranan ti apattadhikaranam. sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammatîti dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca patiññâtakaranena ca. ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo'ti paññatti vinayo vibhatti abhivinayo. kim tattha pâtimokkham kim tattha adhipâtimokkhan ti paññatti pâtimokkham vibhatti adhipâtimokkham. kâ vipattîti asamvaro vipatti. kâ sampattîti samvaro sampatti. kâ paţipattîti na evarûpam karissâmîti yavajivam apanakotikam samadaya sikkhati sikkhapadesu. kati atthavase pațicea bhagavatâ pațhamam pârâjikam paññattan ti dasa atthavase paticea bhagavatâ pathamam pârâjikam paññattam samghasutthutâya samghaphâsutâya dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya ditthadhammikânam âsavânam samyarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam patighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitiyâ vinayânuggahâya. ke sikkhantîti sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyânakâ ca ke sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti arahanto sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha thitan ti sikkhâkâmesu thitam. ke dhârentîti yesam vattati te dhârenti. kassa vacanan ti bhagavato vacanam arahato sammâsambuddhassa. kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam:

Upâli Dâsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathâ Moggaliputtena pañcamâ ete Jambusirivhaye. tato Mahindo Ittiyo Uttiyo Sambalo tathâ Bhaddanâmo ca pandito

ete nâgâ mahâpaññâ Jambudîpâ idhâgatâ,|
vinayam te vâcayimsu piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyâ.
nikâye pañca vâcesum satta c' eva pakâraṇe |
tato Ariṭṭho medhâvî Tissadatto ca paṇḍito
visârado Kâlasumano thero ca Dîghanâmako Dîghasumano ca paṇḍito,|

punar ova Kâlasumano Nâgatthero ca Buddharakkhito Tissatthero ca medhâvî Devatthero ca pandito, punar eva Sumano medhavî vinaye ca visarado, bahussuto Cûlanâgo gajo va duppadhamsiyo, Dhammapâlitanâmo ca Rohane sâdhupûjito, tassa sisso mahâpañño Khemanâmo tipeṭakî | dîpe târakarâjâ va paññâya atirocatha. Upatisso ca medhâvî Phussadevo mahâkathî, punar eva Sumano medhâvî Pupphanâmo bahussuto mahâkathî Mahâsîvo pitake sabbatthakovido, punar eva Upâli medhâvî vinaye ca visârado, Mahânâgo mahâpañño saddhammavamsakovido, punar eva Abhayo medhâvî piţake sabbatthakovido, Tissatthero ca medhâvî vinaye ca visârado, tassa sisso mahâpañño Pupphanâmo bahussuto sâsanam anurakkhanto Jambudîpe patiţţhito. Cûlâbhayo ca medhâvî vinaye ca visârado Tissatthero ca medhâvî saddhammavamsakovido | Cûladevo ca medhâvî vinaye ca visârado Sîvatthero ca medhâvî vinaye sabbatthakovido, ete nâgâ mahâpaññâ vinayaññû maggakovidâ vinayam dîpe pakâsesum piţakam Tambapanniyâ 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā . . . dutiyam pārājikam kattha pañāattan ti Rājagahe paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti Dhaniyam kumbhakāraputtam ārabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Dhaniyo kumbhakā. aputto rañño dārûni adinnam âdiyi tasmim vatthusmim. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhātīti tîhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhātī, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca

samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

- —pe tatiyam pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kam ârabbha 'ti sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti sambahulâ bhikkhû aññamaññam jîvitâ voropesum tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti ckâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam . . . (see § 2) . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||3||
- —pa catuttham pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Vaggumudâtîriye bhikkhû ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Vaggumudâtîriyâ bhikkhû gihînam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇam bhâsimsu tasmim vatthusmim. ckâ paññatti ckâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam . . . (see § 2) . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||4||

cattâro pârâjikâ niţthitâ. tass' uddânam:

methun'-âdinnâdânañ ca manussaviggah'-uttari pârâjikâni cattâri chejjavatthu asaṃsayâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena upakkamitvâ asucim mocentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto, kam ârabbha, kismim vatthusmim . . . (see Pârâj. 1) . . . kati atthavase pațicca bhagavatâ upakkamitvâ asucim mocentassa saṃghâdiseso paññatto, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha thitam, ke dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena upakkamitvâ asucim mocentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kam ârabbhâ 'ti kismim vatthusmin ti âyasmantam Seyyasakam ârabbha. âyasmâ Seyyasako hatthena upakkamitvâ asucim mocesi tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattîti ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmim n'atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattîti sabbatthapaññatti. sådhåranapaññatti asådhåranapaññattîti asâdhâranapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhatopañnattîti ekatopaññatti. pañcannam . . . nidânogadham nidanapariyapannam . . . tatiyena uddesena uddesam âgacchati . . . sîlavipatti . . . samghâdiseso âpattikkhandho . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . dvîhi samathchi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca . . . (see Pârâj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ upakkamitvâ asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghâdiseso paññatto 'ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ up. as. moc. saṃghâdiseso paññatto saṃghasuṭṭhutâya . . . vinayânuggahâya. ke sikkhantîti sekhâ ca . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyà 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâpajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kam ârabbhâ 'ti âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti. âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasaṃsaggaṃ samâpajji tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâtti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||2||

- pa mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa sanghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kam ârabbhâ 'ti âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti. âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsi tasmim vatthusmim. ckâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||3||
- pa mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇaṇ bhâsantassa saṇghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantaṃ Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasma Udâyi mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇaṃ abhâsi . . . (see § 3). ||4||
- pa saŭcarittam samâpajjantassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi sañcarittam samâpajji . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaíñatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na

vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||5||

- pe saññâcikâya kuṭim kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Âļaviyâ paññatto . . . Âļavake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Âļavakê bhikkhû saññâcikâya kuṭiyo kârâpesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. ||6||
- pa mahallakam vihâram kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso , kattha paññato 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo vihâravatthum sodhento aññataram cetiyarukkham chedâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||7||
- la bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||8||
- la bhikkhum aŭŭabhâgiyassa adhikaranassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe pañŭatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam aññabhâgiyassa . . . anuddhamsesum . . . ckâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||9||
- la saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha pàñūatto 'ti Râjagahe pañūatto . . . Devadattaṃ ârabbha . . . Devadatto samaggassa saṃghassa bhedâya parakkami . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭthâti. ||10||
- la bhedânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantânam saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû Devadattassa saṃghabhedâya parakkamantassa anuvattakâ ahesum vaggavâdakâ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena . . . ||11||
 - la dubbacassa bhikkhuno yavatatiyam samanubha-

sanâya na paţinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ârabbha . . . âyasma Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno attânaṃ avacanîyaṃ akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhànena . . . || 12 ||

— la — kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto "'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Assajipunabbasuke bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Assajipunabbasukâ bhikkhû saṃghena pabbâjaniyakammakatâ bhikkhû chandagâmitâ dosagâmitâ mohagâmitâ bhayagâmitâ pâpesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekcna samutthânena . . . | || 13 ||

terasa sanghâdisesâ nitthitâ. tassa uddânam:

visatthi, kâyasannsaggam, dutthullam, attakâmañ ca, sañcarittam, kuţî e' eva, vihâro ca, amûlakam,| kiñcidesañ ca, bhedo ca, tath' eva anuvattakâ, dubbacam, kuladûsañ ca: samghâdisesâ terasâ 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto, kam ârabbha, kismim vatthusmim, . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ paṭhamo aniyato paññatto . . . kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . pathamo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Savatthiya paññatto. kam arabbha 'ti ayasmantan Udayim ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho paticchanne âsane alamkammaniye nisajjam kappesi tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha . . . (see Samghâd. 1) . . . catutthena uddesena uddesam catunnam vipattînam katamâ vipattîti siyâ sîlavipatti siyâ âcâravipatti. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho 'ti siyâ pâràjikâpattikkhandho siyâ samghådisesåpattikkhandho siya påcittiyapattikkhandho. channam âpattisamutthânânam katîhi samutthânehi samutthâtîti ekena samutthânena samutthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vácato . . . apattadhikaranam . . . tîhi samathehi sammati, siya sammukhavinayena ca patiññatakaranena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tinavatthârakena ca . . . kati atthavase paticca bhagavatâ pathamo aniyato paññatto 'ti dasa atthavase paticca bhagavatâ pathamo aniyato paññatto saṃghasuṭṭhutâya . . . vinayânuggahâya. ke sikkhantîti sekhâ ca . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇyâ 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatâ... dutiyo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto... âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha... âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi tasmim vatthusmin ti. atthi tattha... (see Aniyata 1)... katamo âpattikkhandho 'ti siyâ samghâdisesâpattikkhandho siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandho. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâtîti tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâtîti tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâtîti tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâtîti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti... tinavatthàrakena ca. ||2||

dve aniyatâ nitthitâ. tass' uddânam:

alamkammaniyañ c' eva tath' eva ca, na h' eva kho : aniyatâ supaññattâ buddhasetthena tâdinâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . atirekacîvaram dasâham atikkâmentassa nissaggiyam pâcittiyam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû atirekacîvaram dhâresum tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||1||

- —la ekarattam ticîvarena vippavasantassa nissaggiyam pâcittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahula bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahula bhikkhû bhikkhûnam hatthe cîvaram nikkhipitvâ santaruttarena janapadacârikam pakkamimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti channam . . . (see Nissaggiya 1). $\|2\|$
- la akâlacîvaram paţiggahetvâ mâsam atikkâmentassa nissaggiyam pâcittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahula bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû akâlacîvaram paṭiggahetvâ mâsam atikkâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam . . . ||3||
 - la aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ purânacîvaram dhovâ-

- pentassa nissaggiyam . . . Såvatthiyâ pañūattam âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasmā Udâyi aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ purâṇacîvaram dhovâpesi . . . ekâ paūñatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||4||
- la aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ hatthato cîvaram paţigaṇhantassa nissaggiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ hatthato cîvaram paţiggahesi . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. ||5||
- la aññâtakam gahapatim vâ gahapatânim vâ cîvaram viñîâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasınantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasınâ Upanando Sakyaputto aññâtakam seţţhiputtam cîvaram viñîâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi saṃuṭthâti. || 6 ||
- —gha pubbe appavâritena aññâtakam gahapatikam upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajjantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe appavârito aññâtakam gahapatikam upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭthânehi samuṭthâti. ||8||
- la pubbe appavâritena aññâtake gahapatike upasankamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajjantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe appavârito aññâtake gahapatike upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. ||9||
- la atirekatikkhattum codanâya atirekachakkhattum thânena cîvaram abhinipphâdentassa nissaggiyam . . .

Såvatthiyå paññattam . . . åyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam årabbha . . . åyasmå Upanando Sakyaputto upåsakena ajjunho bhante ågamehîti vuccamâno någamesi . . . ekå paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. || 10 || kathinavaggo pathamo.

- la kosiyamissakam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kosiyakârake upasamkamitvâ evam âhamsu: bahû âvuso kosakârake pacatha, amhâkam pi dassatha, mayam pi icchâma kosiyamissakam santhatam kâtun ti . . . ckâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. || 11 ||
- la suddhakâļakânam eļakalomânam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû suddhakâļakânam eļakalomânam santhatam kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||12||
- la anâdiyitvâ tulam odâtânam tulam gocariyânam navam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañnattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thokañ ñeva odâtam ante âdiyitvâ tath' eva suddhakâlakânam elakalomânam santhatam kârâpesum . . . ekâ pañnatti . . . chahi samutthânchi samutthâti. | | 13 | |
- la anuvassam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû anuvassam santhatam kârâpesum . . . ckâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||14||
- —la anadiyitva puranasanthatassa samanta sugatavidatthim navam nisadanasanthatam karapentassa nissaggiyam . . . Savatthiya pannattam . . . sambahule bhikkha arabbha . . . sambahula bhikkha santhatani ujjhitva arannakangam pindapatikangam pamsukalikangam samadiyimsu . . . eka pannatti . . . chahi samutthanehi samutthati. || 15 ||
- la elakalomâni paţiggahetvâ tiyojanam atikkâmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu elakalomâni paṭiggahetvâ tiyojanam atikkâmesi . . . ekâ paññatti

- . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. $\|16\|$
- la aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ elakalomâni dhovâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû aññâtikâhi bhikkhunîhi elakalomâni dhovâpesum . . . ckâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. || 17 ||
- pa rûpiyam paţiganhantassa nissaggiyam . . . Rájagahe paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto rûpiyam paţiggahesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ehahi samuţthânehi samuţthâti. || 18 ||
- la nânappakârakam rûpiyasamvohâram samâpajjantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû nânappakârakam rûpiyasamvohâram samâpajjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânchi samutthâti. || 19 ||
- —la nânappakârakam kayavikkayam samâpajjantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto paribbâjakena saddhim kayavikkayam samâpajji . . . ckâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||20|| kosiyavaggo dutiyo.
- la atirekapattam dasâham atikkâmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû atirekapattam dhâresum . . . ckâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭthâti. ||21||
- —la ûnapañcabandhanena pattena aññam navam pattam cetâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiya bhikkhû arabbha . . . chabbaggiya bhikkhû appamattakena pi bhinnena appamattakena pi khandena vilikhitamattena pi lahû patte viññâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 22 ||
- la bhesajjâni paṭiggahetvâ sattāhaṃ atikkâmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule

bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû bhesajjâni paṭiggahetvâ sattâham atikkâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. $\|23\|$

—la — atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacîvaram pariyesantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiya bhikkhû ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacîvaram pariyesimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti ||24|| bhikkhussa sāmam cîvaram datvā kupitena anattamanena acchindantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . âyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sāmam cîvaram datvā kupito anattamano acchindi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi

— la — sâmam suttam viññâpetvâ tantavâychi cîvaram vâyâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû sâmam suttam viññâpetvâ tantavâychi cîvaram vâyâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. || 26 ||

samutthânehi samutthâti. ||25||

- la pubbe appavâritena aññâtakagahapatikassa tantavâye upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajjantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe appavârito aññâtakagahapatikassa tantavâye upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||27||
- —la accekacîvaram paţiggahetvâ cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû accekacîvaram paţiggahetvâ cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţthânchi samuţthâti kathinake. ||28||
- la tinnam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram antaraghare nikkhipitvâ atirekachârattam vippavasantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû tinnam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram antaraghare nikkhipitvâ atirekachârattam vippavasimsu

. . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti kathinake. $\|29\|$

— la — jânam saṃghikam lâbham pariṇatam attano pariṇâmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañūattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam saṃghikam lâbham pariṇatam attano pariṇâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||30|| pattavaggo tatiyo. timsa nissaggiyâ pâc. n. tass' uddânam:

das', ekaratti, mâso ca, dhovanañ ca, paṭiggaho, aññâtakañ ca, uddissa, ubhinnam, dûtakena ca,| kosiyâ, suddha-dve bhâgâ, chabbassâni, nisîdanam, dve ca lomâni, uggaṇhe, ubho nânappakârakâ,| dve ca pattâni, bhesajjam, vassikâ, dânapañcamam, sâmam, vâyâpan', acceko, sâsañkam, saṃghikena câ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena sampajânamusâvâde pâcittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam, kam ârabbhâ 'ti Hatthakam Sakyaputtam ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Hatthako Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijâni paṭijânitvâ avajâni tasmim vatthusmim, ckâ pañnatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyá vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. || 1 ||

omasavâde pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhandentâ pesale bhikkhû omasimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi sammuṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasamharimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

anupasampannam padaso dhammam vâcentassa pâcittiyam
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû
ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammam

vâccsum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato, samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||5||

mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Savatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Anuruddham ârabbha . . . âyasma Anuruddho mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti elakalomake. ||6||

mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam desentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmassa dhammam desesi . . . ckâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samutthânchi samutthâti padasodhamme. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam bhûtam ârocentassa pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . Vaggumudâtîriyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Vaggumudâtîriyâ bhikkhû gihînam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vannam bhâsimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato. ||8||

bhikkhussa dutthullåpattim anupasampannassa årocentassa påcittiyam . . . Såvatthiyå pañňattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû årabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhussa dutthullåpattim anupasampannassa årocesum . . . ckå paňňatti . . . tîhi samutthånehi samutthåti — la — . ||9||

pathavim khanantassa pâcittiyam . . . Âļaviyâ paññattam . . . Âļavake bhikkl: û ârabbha . . . Âļavakâ bhikkl: û pathavim khanimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutṭhânehi samutṭhâti — la — . || 10 ||

musâvâdavaggo pathamo.

bhûtagâmapâtabyatâya pâcittiyam . . . Âļaviyâ paññattam . . . Âļavake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Aļavakâ bhikkhû rukkham chindimsu . . . ckâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. || 11 ||

aññavâduke vihesake pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo saṃghamajjhe âpattiyâ anuyuñjiyamâno aññen' aññam paţicari . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭthâti. || 12 ||

ujjhâpanake khîyanake pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabbha Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhû ujjhâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. | | 13 ||

sanghikam mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ bhisim vâ koccham vâ ajjhokâse santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkamantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañūattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sanghikam senâsanam ajjhokâse santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkaminsu . . . ekâ pañūatti ekâ anupañūatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. | | 14 | |

sanghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâ-pucchâ pakkamantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyê bhikkhû sanghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkaminsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti kathinake. | 15 | |

saṃghike vihâre jânaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappentassa pâcittiyaṃ Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû there bhikkhû anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappesuṃ . . . ckâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||16||

bhikkhum kupitena anattamanena samghikâ vihârâ nikkaḍḍhantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhû samghikâ vihârâ nikkaḍḍhiṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 17 ||

samghiko vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ abhinisîdantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhun ârabbha . . . aññataram bhikkhun ârabbha . . . aññataram bhikkhu samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam sahasâ abhinisîdi . . . ckâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. | 18 |

dvittipariyâye adhitthahitvâ taduttarim adhitthahantassa pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpesi punappunam limpâpesi, atibhâriko vihâro paripati . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. || 19 ||

jânam sappâṇakam udakam tiṇam vâ mattikam vâ siñcantassa pâcittiyam . . . Âļaviyâ pañūattam . . . Âļavake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Âļavakâ bhikkhû jânam sappâṇakam udakam tiṇam pi mattikam pi siūcimsu . . . ekâ pañūatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||20||

bhûtagâmavaggo dutiyo.

asammatena bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asammatâ bhikkhuniyo ovadimsu tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattî ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmim n' atthi . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato. ||21||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Cûlapanthakam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Cûlapanthako atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭthâti padasodhamme. || 22 ||

bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sakkesu pañŭattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû bhi-

kkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. ||23||

âmisahetu bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantîti bhanantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû âmisahetu bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantîti bhanimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. ||24||

* aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram dentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram adâsi . . . ckâ paññatti ckâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||25||

annâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbentassa pâcittiyam ... Sâvatthiyâ pannattam ... âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha ... âyasmâ Udâyi annâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbesi ... ekâ pannatti ... chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||26|| bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjantassa pâcittiyam ... Sâvatthiyâ pannattam ... chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha ... chabbaggiyê bhikkhû hikhbuniyê saddhim samvidhâya akaddhânamaggam paṭi

chabbaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam patipajjinsu . . . ckâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||27||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekam nâvam abhirûhantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvidhâya ekam nâvam abhirûhimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||28||

jânam bhikkhunîparipâcitam pindapâtam bhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ârabbha . . . Devadatco jânam bhikkhunîparipâcitam pindapâtam paribhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. | | 29 ||

VOL. V.

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||30||

ovâdavaggo tatiyo.

taduttarim âvasathapindam bhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anuvasitvâ anuvasitvâ âvasathapindam bhuñjimsu . . . ckâ paññatti ckâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuţthâuchi samuţtbâti elakalomake. ||31 ||

gaṇabhojane pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ârabbha . . . Devadatto sapariso kulesu viññâpetvâ viññâpetvâ bhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti satta anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti elakalomake. ||32||

paramparabhojane pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . sambahulê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. || 33 ||

dvittipattapûre pûve paţiggahetvâ taduttarim paţiganhantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañnattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ paţiggahesum . . . ekâ pañnatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||34||

bhuttåvinå pavåritena anatirittam khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå bhunjantassa påcittiyam . . . Såvatthiyå pannattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû årabbha . . . sambahula bhikkhû bhuttåvî pavårita annatra bhunjimsu . . . eka pannatti eka anupannatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttavim pavaritam anatirittena khadaniyena va bhojaniyena va abhihattum pavarentassa pacittiyam . . . Savatthiya pannattam . . . annataram bhikkhum arabbha . . . annataro bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttavim pavaritam anatirittena bhojaniyena abhihattum pavaresi . . . eka pannati. . . tihi samutthanehi samutthati. ||36||

vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjimsu . . . ckâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti elakalomake. ||37||

sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Belaṭṭhasîsam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Belaṭṭhasîso sannidhikârakam bhojanam bhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti eļakalomake. ||38||

panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viñnâpetvâ bhunjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañnattam . . . chabbaggiyo bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viñnâpetvâ bhunjimsu . . . ekâ pañnatti ekâ anupañnatti . . . catûhi samutthânehi samutthâti. || 39 ||

adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âhârentassa pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âhâresi . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti elakalomake. ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acclakassa vå paribbåjakassa vå paribbåjikåya vå sahatthå khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå dentassa påcittiyam . . . Vesåliyå paññattam . . . åyasmantam Ånandam årabbha . . . åyasma Ånando aññatarisså paribbåjikåya ekam maññamåno dve påve adåsi . . . ekå paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhånehi samuṭṭhåti elakalomake. ||41||

bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa adâpetvâ uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samutth⁴ti. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappontassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||43||

mâtugâmena saddhim raho pațicchanne âsane nisajjam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim raho pațicchanne âsane nisajjam kappesi . . . ckâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na . vâcato. ||44||

mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânena samutthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. || 45 ||

nimantitena sabhattena santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ purebhattam pacchâbhattam kulesu cârittam âpajjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samâno purebhattam pacchâbhattam kulesu cârittam âpajji . . . ckâ paññatti catasso anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuţthânehi samuţthâti kathinake. ||46||

taduttarim bhesajjam viññâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû Mahânâmena Sakkena ajjunho bhante âgamethâ 'ti vuccamânâ nâgamesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 47 ||

uyyuttam senam dassanâya gacchantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttam senam dassanâya agamamsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti eļakalomake. ||48||

atirekatirattam senâya vasantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû atirekatirattam senâya vasimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti elakalomake. ||49||

uyyodhikam gacchantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ

paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyodhikam agamamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânchi samuţţhâti elakalomake. ||50|| acelakavaggo pañcamo.

surâmerayapâne pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Sâgatam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Sâgato majjam pivi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi . samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ

kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||51||

angulipatodake pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paŭnattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû bhikkhum angulipatodakena hâsesum . . . ekê pannatti . . . ekena samutthânena samutthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||52||

udake hâsadhamme pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyê bhikkhû Aciravatiyê nadiyê udake kîlimsu . . . ekê paññatti . . . ckena samuţţhânena samuţţhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na vâcato. ||53||

anâdariye pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo anâdariyam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭthâti. || 54 ||

bhikkhum bhimsapentassa pacittiyam . . . Savatthiya pannattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû arabbha . . . chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhum bhimsapesum . . . eka pannatti . . . tîhi samuţthanehi samuţthati. ||55||

jotim samâdahitvâ visibbentassa pâcittiyam . . . Bhaggesu pañĭattam . . . sambahulê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbesum . . ekâ paññatti dve anupañĭattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||56|| oren' addhamâsam nhâyantassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjugaho

oren addhamasan nhayantassa päcittiyam . . . Rajagahe paññattam . . . sambahula bhikkhû rajanam pi passitva na mattam janitva nhayimsu . . . eka paññatti cha anupaññattiyo. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññatti channam apattisamuṭṭhanam dvîhi samuṭṭhanehi samuṭṭhati elakalomake. || 57 ||

THE RAMAKRISHINA MISSION
HISTITUTE OF WILTURS
LIBRARY

anâdiyitvâ tinnam dubbannakaranânam aññataram dubbannakaranam navam cîvaram paribhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû attano cîvaram na sañjânimsu . . . ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam dvihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti elakalomake. ||58||

bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâya vâ sâmannerassa vâ sâmanneriyâ vâ sâmannerîya vâ sâmannerîya vâ sâmannerîya va sâmanneriya paceuddhârakam paribhuñjantassa pâcittiyann . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sâmannerîvaram vikappetvâ apaceuddhârakam paribhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti kathinake. | | | 59 | |

bhikkhussa pattam vå cîvaram vå nisîdanam vå sûcigharam vå kâyabandhanam vå apanidhentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam pattam pi cîvaram pi apanidhesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţthânehi samuţthâti. ||60||

surâmerayavaggo chattho.

sancicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pannattam . . . âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi sancicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropesi . . . ekâ pannatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||61||

jânam sappâṇakam udakam paribhunjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam sappâṇakam udakam paribhunjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||62||

jânam yathâdhammam nihatâdhikaranam punakammâya ukkotentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam yathâdhammam nihatâdhikaranam punakammâya ukkotesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||63||

bhikkhussa jânam dutthullam âpattim paticchâdentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhi-

kkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhussa jânam duṭṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||64||

jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdentassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţthânchi samuţthâti. ||65||

jânam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjantassa pâcittiyam... Sâvatthiyâ paññattam... aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha... aññatara bhikkhu jânam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajji... ekâ paññatti... dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭthâti, ||66||

mâtugâmena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam patipajjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam patipajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi samutthânchi samutthâti. ||67||

papikaya diṭṭhiya yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya na paṭinissajjantassa pacittiyam . . . Savatthiya paññattam . . . Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabadhipubbam arabbha . . . Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabadhipubbo papikaya diṭṭhiya yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya na paṭinissajji . . . eka paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhanena samuṭṭhati kayato ca vacato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhati. ||68||

jânam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akaţânudhammena tam diţthim appaţinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâvâdinâ Ariţthena bhikkhunâ akaţânudhammena tam diţthim appaţinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţthânehi samutthâti. ||69||

jânam tathâ nâsitam samanuddesam upalâpentassa pâcittiyam Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâ nâsitam Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpesuṃ . . . ekâ paňňatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. $\|70\|$

sappâṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamânena na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva nâññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharam paripucchâmîti bhaṇantassa pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Channam ârubbha . . . âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno na tâvâham . . . paripucchâmîti bhaṇi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||71||

vinayam vivannentassa päcittiyam . . . Sävatthiyâ pañnattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vinayam vivannesum . . . ekâ pañnatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||72||

mohanako pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mohesum . . . ckâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 73 ||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena pahâram dentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhûnam pahâram adamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena talasattikam uggirantassa pâcittiyam . . . (see § 74; instead of pahâram adamsu read talasattikam uggirimsu). ||75||

bhikkhum amûlakena samghâdisesena anuddhamsentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paūnattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum amûlakena samghâdisesena anuddhamsesum . . . ekâ pañnatti . . . tîhi samutthânchi samutthâti. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkuccam upadahantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam sañcicca kukkuccam upadahimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||77||

bhikkhûnam bhandanajatanam kalahajatanam vivada-

pannânam upassutim tiṭṭhantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam upassutim tiṭṭhamsu . . . ckâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. || 78 ||

dhammikânam kammânam chandam datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû dhammikânam kammânam chandam datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânchi samutthâti. | | 179 | |

saṃghe vinicchayakathâya vattamânâya chandam adatvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ pakkamantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathâya vattamânâya chandam adatvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ pakkâmi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭthâti. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cîvaraṃ datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjantassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Râjagahe paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû samaggena saṃghena cîvaraṃ datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjiṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. | |81 ||

jânam saṃghikam lâbham parinatam puggalassa parinâmentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyo bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam saṃghikam lâbham parinatam puggalassa parinâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||82|| sahadhammikavaggo atthamo.

pubbe appaţisamviditena rañño antepuram pavisantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Ânandam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Ânando pubbe appaţisamvidito rañño antepuram pâvisi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţthâti kathinake. | | 83 ||

ratanam ugganhantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañ-

nattam . . . annataram bhikkhum arabbha . . . annataro bhikkhu ratanam uggahesi . . . eka pannatti dve anupannattiyo . . . chahi samutthanehi samutthati. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anapuccha vikale gamam pavisantassa pacittiyam . . . Savatthiya paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû arabbha . . . chabbaggiya bhikkhû vikale gamam pavisimsu . . . eka paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samutthanchi samutthati kathinake. | 85|

atthimayam vå dantamayam vå visånamayam vå sûcigharam kåråpentassa påcittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû årabbha . . . sambahula bhikkhû na mattam jånitvå bahû sûcighare viññåpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthànehi samutthâti. ||86||

pamânâtikkantam mañcam vâ pîţham vâ kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ucce mañce sayi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânchi samutthâti. ||87||

mancam vå pîṭham vå tûlonaddham kârâpentassa pâcitti-yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pannattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mancam pi pîṭham pi tûlonaddham kârâpesum . . . ekâ pannatti . . . chahi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. | | 88 ||

pamânâtikkantam nisîdanam kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamânikâni nisîdanâni dhârcsum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||89||

pamânâtikkantam kandupaticchâdim kârâpentassa pâcitti-yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû appamânikâyo kandupaticchâdiyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. || 90 ||

pamânâtikkantam vassikasâtikam kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pannattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamânikâyo vassikasâtikâyo dhâresum . . . ekâ pannatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||91||

sugatacîvarappamâṇam cîvaram kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañnattam . . . âyasmantam Nandam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Nando sugatacîvarappamâṇam cîvaram dhâresi . . . ekâ pañnatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. dvenavuti pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ:

musâ, omasa-pesuññe, pada-sevyâ ca itthiyo aññatra viññunâ, bhûtâ, dutthullâpatti, khaṇanâ, bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhâyi, mañco, seyyâ ca vuccati, pubba-nikkaddhan'-âhacca, dvâram, sappânakena ca, asammatâ, atthamgate, upassay'-âmisena ca, dade, sibbe, vidhânena, nâvâ, bhuñjeyya, ekato, pindam, ganam, param, pûvam, pavârito, pavâritam, vikâlam, sannidhi, khîram, dantaponena te dasa, acelak'-ânupakhajja, paţicchannam, rahena ca, nimantito, paccayehi, senâ, vasan', uyyodhikam, surâ, anguli, hâso ca, anâdariyam ca, bhimsanâ, joti, nhânena, dubbanne, sâmam, apanidhena ca, sañcice', udaka-kammâ ca, dutthullam, ûnavîsati, theyva-itthi, avadesam, samvåse, nåsitena ca, sahadhammika-vilekhâ, moho, pahâren', uggire, amûlakañ ca, sañcicca, sossâmi, khîya-pakkame, samghena cîvaram datvâ, parinâmeyya puggale, raññañ ca, ratanam, santam, sûci, mañco ca, tûlikâ, nisîdanam, kanducchâdi, vassikâ, sugatena câ 'ti.]

tesam vaggånam uddånam:

musâ, bhûtâ ca, ovâdo, bhojan'-âcelakena ca, surâ, sappāṇakâ, dhammo, rājavaggena te navâ 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâ-sambuddhena aūñātikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam paviṭṭhâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjan assa pâṭidesaniyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam paviṭṭhâya hatthato âmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi

samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||1||

bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhunjantassa pâţidesaniyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo vosâsantiyo na nivâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2,|| sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ

sahatthâ paţiggahetvâ bhuñjantassa pâţidesaniyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañnattam . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ paṭiggahesum . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||3||

âraññakesu senâsanesu pubbe appațisamviditam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ paṭiggahetvà bhuñjantassa pâṭidesaniyam... Sakkesu paññattam... sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha... sambahulâ bhikkhû ârâme core paṭivasante nârocesum... ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti... dvîhi samuṭthânehi samuṭthâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti. $\|4\|$

cattaro pațidesaniya nițthita. tass' uddanam:

aññâtikâya, vosâsam, sekha-âraññakena ca pâtidesaniyâ cattâro sambuddhena pakâsitâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena anâdariyam paticca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentena nivâsentassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||1||

anâdariyam pațicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentena pârupantassa dukkațam . . . (see § 1; instead of nivâsesum read pârupimsu.) $\|2\|$

anâdariyam paticca kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . (as before.) ||3||

anâdariyam paticca kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare nisîdantassa dukkatam . . . $\|4\|$

anâdariyam paticca hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîlâpentena antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . $\|5\|$

anâd. p. hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîļâpentena antaraghare nisîdantassa dukkaṭam . . . $\|6\|$

anâd. p. taham taham olokentena antaraghare gacchantassa L . . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . $\|7.8\|$

anâd. p. ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . ||9.10||

parimandalavaggo pathamo.

anâd. p. ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkatam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahâhusitam hasantâ antaraghare gacchimsu (. . . nisîdimsu . . .) . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. || 11. 12 ||

anâd. p. uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karontena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkatam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karontâ antaraghare gacchimsu (. . . nisîdimsu . . .) . . . (see § 11). || 13. 14||

anâd. p. kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkatam . . . ekena samuţthânena samuţthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuţthâti na vâcato. || 15. 16 ||

anâd. p. bâhuppacâlakam . . . (see § 15). || 17. 18 ||

anâd. p. sîsappacâlakam . . . || 19. 20 ||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anâd. p. khambhakatena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||21. 22||

anâd. p. ogunthitena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . .) dukkaţam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sasîsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchimsu (. . . nisîdimsu . . .) . . . ||23. 24||

anâd. p. ukkutikâya antaraghare gacchantassa dukkatam

anâd. p. pallatthikâya antaraghare nisîdantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . $\parallel 26 \parallel$

anâd. p. asakkaccam piṇḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . $\|27\|$

anâd. p. taham taham olokentena pindapâtam patiganhantassa dukkatam . . . $\|28\|$

anâd. p. sûpañ ñeva bahum patiganhantassa dukkatam . . . ||29||

anâd. p. thûpikatam piṇḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . $\|30\|$

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. p. asakkaccam (. . . taham taham olokentena . . . taham taham omasitvâ) piṇḍapâtam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . $\|31-33\|$

anâd. p. sûpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam ... ||34||

anâd. p. thûpakato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . $\|35\|$

anâd. p. sûpain vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paţicchâdentassa dukkaṭam . . . ||36|| 108457

anâd. p. supam vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viñiâpetvâ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañāttam . . . chabbaggiyê bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sûpam pi odanam pi attano atthâya viñiâpetvâ bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭthânchi samuṭthâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭthâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭthâti. ||37||

anâd. p. ujjhânasaññino paresam pattam olokentassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||38||

anâd. p. mahantam kabalam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||39|| anâd. p. dìgham âlopam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||40|| piṇḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. p. anâhate kabale mukhadvâram vivarantassa dukkatam . . . $\|41\|$

anâd. p. bhuñjamânena sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipantassa dukkaṭam . . . $\|42\|$

anâd. p. sakabalena mukhena byâharantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabalena mukhena byâharimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||43||

anâd. p. piṇḍukkhepakam (. . . kabalâvacchedakam . . . avagaṇḍakârakam . . . hatthaniddhunakam . . . sitthâva-kârakam . . . jivhânicchârakam . . . capucapukârakam . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||44-50|| kabalavaggo pañcamo.

anâd. p. surusurukârakam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû surusurukârakam khîram pivimsu . . ekâ paññatti . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti . . . ||51|| anâd. p. hatthanillehakam (. . . pattanillehakam . . .

otthanillehakam . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam. ckâ pañūatti. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti . . . ||52-54|| anâd. p. sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhan-

anâd. p. sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . Bhaggesu paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakaṃ paṭiggahesuṃ . . . ckâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭthânena samuṭṭhâti . . . ||55||

anâd. p. sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍentassa dukkaṭam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânena samutthâti . . . ||56||

anâd. p. chattapâṇissa dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desesum . . . ekâ paññatti ckâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato. ||57||

anâd. p. daṇḍapâṇissa (. . . satthapâṇissa . . . âvudhapâṇissa . . .) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhàti na kâyato. ||58-60||

surusuruvaggo chattho.

anâd. p. pâdukârûļhassa (. . . upâhanârûļhassa . . . yânagatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnassa ... veţţhitasîsassa... ogunthitasîsassa...) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti ... (as before.) || 61-67 ||

anâd. p. chamâyam nisîditvâ âsane nisinnassa (. . . nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucce âsane nisinnassa . . . thitena nisinnassa pacchato gacchantena purato gacchantassa . . . uppathena gacchantena pathena gacchantassa . . .) dhammam desentassa dukkatam. ckâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||68-72||

anâd. p. thitena uccâram vâ passâvam vâ karontassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||73||

anâd. p. harite uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karontassa dukkaṭam . . . $\|74\|$

anâdariyam paţicca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karontassa dukkaṭam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udake uccâram pi passâvam pi khelam pi akamsu tasmim vatthusmim. ckâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||75||

pâdukavaggo sattamo. pañcasattati sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ.

Mahâvibhange katthapaññattivâro niṭṭhito. tass' uddânam:

parimaṇḍalaṃ, paṭicchannaṃ, susaṃvut' - okkhittacakkhunâ.

ukkhittojjhaggikâ, saddo, tayo c' eva pacâlanâ,| khambham, ogunthito c' eva, kuți, pallatthikâya ca, sakkaccam, pattasaññî ca, samasûpam, samatitthikam,| sakkaccam, pattasaññî ca, sapadânam, samasûpakam, thûpakato, pațiechannam, viññatt', ujjhânasaññinâ,| na mahantam, maṇḍalam, dvâram, sabbahattham, na

ukkhepo, chedanâ, gaṇḍo, dhunaṇi, sitthâvakârakaṇi, jivhânicchârakañ c'eva, capucapu, surusuru,

hattho, patto ca, oṭṭho ca, sâmisam, sitthakena ca,| chattapâṇissa saddhammam na desenti tathâgatâ, evam eva daṇḍapâṇissa, sattha-âvudhapâṇinam,| pâdukâ, upâhanâ c' eva, yâna-seyyâgatassa ca, pallatthikânisinnassa, veṭṭhitoguṇṭhitassa ca,| chamâ, nîcâsane, ṭhâne, pacchato, uppathena ca, ṭhitakena na kâtabbam, harite udakamhi câ 'ti.|

tesam vaggånam uddånam:

parimaṇḍalaṃ, ujjhaggi, khambhaṃ, piṇḍaṃ tath' eva ca, kabaļâ, surusuru ca, pâdukena ca sattamâ 'ti. ||1||

methunam dhammam paţisevanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. methunam dh. p. tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite sarîre methunam dhammam paţisevati, âpatti pârâjikassa. yebhuyyena khayite sarîre methunam dhammam paţisevati, âpatti thullaceayassa. vattakate mukhe acchupantam angajâtam paveseti, âpatti dukkaţassa. methunam dhammam paţisevanto imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnam âdiyanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. adinnam âdiyanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pañcamâsakam vâ atirekapañcamâsakam vâ agghanakam adinnam theyyasamkhâtam âdiyati, âpatti pârâjikassa. atirekamâsakam vâ ûnapañcamâsakam vâ agghanakam adinnam theyy. âd., âpatti thullaccayassa. mâsakam vâ ûnamâsakam va agghanakam ad. theyy. âd., âpatti dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanto imâ tisso âpattiyo. âpajjati. ||2||

sancicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropento . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. manussam odissa opâtam khanati papatitvâ marissatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. papatite dukkhâ vedanâ uppajjati, âpatti thullaccayassa. marati, âpatti pârâjikassa. sancicca . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanto . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pâpiccho icchâpakato asantam abh. utt. ullapati, âpatti pârâjikassa. yo te vihâre vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhanati, paṭivijânantassa âpatti thullaccayassa, na paṭivijânantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. asantam . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

cattâro pârâjikâ nitthitâ.

upakkamitvå asucim mocento tisso åpattiyo åpajjati. ceteti upakkamati muccati, åpatti samghådisesassa. ceteti upakkamati na muccati, åpatti thullaccayassa. payoge dukkatam. || 1 ||

mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti samghâdiscsassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsento tisso âp. âp.; vaccamaggam passâvamaggam âdissa vaṇṇam pi bhaṇati avaṇam pi bhaṇati, âp. saṃgh.; vaccamaggam passâvamaggam ṭhapetvâ adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam âdissa vaṇnam pi bh. avaṇṇam pi bh., âp. thull.; kâyapaṭibaddham âdissa . . . pi bhaṇati, âpatti dukkatassa. ||3||

attakâmapâricariyâya vannam bhâsanto tisso âp. âp.; mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vannam bhâsati, âp. samgh.; pandakassa santike att. v. bhâsati, âp. thull.; tiracchânagatassa sartike att. v. bhâsati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||4||

sancarittam samāpajjanto tisso āp. āp.; paṭigaṇhâti vîmaṃsati paccāharati, āp. saṃgh.; paṭigaṇhâti vîmaṃsati na paccāharati, āp. thull.; paṭigaṇhâti na vîmaṃsati na paccāharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||5||

saññâcikâya kuṭiṃ kârâpento tisso âp. âp.; kârâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ; ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anâgate âp. thull.; tasmiṃ piṇḍe âgate âp. saṃghâdisesassa. ||6||

mahallakam vihâram kârâpento . . . (see § 6). ||7||

bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsento tisso âp. âp.; anokâsam kârâpetvâ câvanâdhippâyo vadeti, âp. samghâdisesena dukkaṭassa; okâsam kârâpetvâ akkosâdhippâyo vadeti, âpatti omasavâdassa. ||8||

bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñei desam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsento tisso âp. âp. ; anokâsam . . . $\|9\|$

saṃghabhedako bhikkhu yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanto tisso âp. âp.; ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ; dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ; kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. || 10 || bhedakânuvattakâ bhikkhû yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paţinissajjantâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjanti; ñattiyâ . . . ||11 || dubbaco bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paţinissajjanto tisso . . . ||12 ||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanto tisso . . . $\|13\|$

terasa samghâdisesâ nitthitâ.

atirekacîvaram dasâham atikkâmento ekam âpattim âpajjati nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||1||

ekarattam ticîvarena vippavasanto ekam . . . ||2||
akâlacîvaram paţiggahetvâ mâsam atikkâmento ekam
. . ||3||

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ purânacîvaram dhovâpento dve âpattiyo âpajjati; dhovâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, dhovâpite nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||4||

annātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cîvaram patiganhanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati; ganhāti payoge dukkaṭam, gahite nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||5||

aññâtakam gahapatim vâ gahapatânim vâ cîvaram viññâpento dve âp. âp.; viññâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññâpite nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||6||

aññâtakam gahapatim vâ gahapatânim vâ taduttarim cîvaram viññâpento . . . (see \S 6). $\|7\|$

pubbe appavârito aŭñâtakam gahapatikam upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajjanto dve âp. âp.; vikappam âpajjati payoge dukkaṭam; vikappam âpanne nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||8||

pubbe appavårito annåtake gahapatike upasamkamitvå cîvare vikappam åpajjanto . . . (see § 8). ||9||

atirekatikkhattum codanâya atirekachakkhattum thânena cîvaram abhinipphâdento dve âp. âp.; abhinipphâdeti payoge dukkatam; abhinipphâdite nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||10||

kathinavaggo pathamo. kosiyamissakam santhatam kârâpento dve âp. âp.; kârâpeti payoge dukkatam; kârâpite nisaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||11|| suddhakâlakânam elakalomânam santhatam kârâpento...

(see § 11). ||12||

anâdiyitvâ tulam odâtânam tulam gocariyânam navam santhatam kârâpento . . . $\|13\|$

anuvassam santhatam kârâpento . . . | 14 ||

anâdiyitvâ purâṇasanthatassa sâmantâ sugatavidatthim navaṇ nisîdanasanthatam kârâpento . . . ||15||

eļakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanam atikkāmento dve āp. āp.; paṭhamam pādam tiyojanam atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa; dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti, niss. pācittiyam. ||16||

aŭ
üâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ elakalomâni dhovâpento . . . (see § 4).
 $\|\,17\,\|$

rûpiyam paţiganhanto dve âp. âp.; ganhâti payoge dukkatam; gahite niss. pâcittiyam. || 18||

nânappakârakam rûpiyasamvohâram samâpajjanto dve âp. âp.; samâpajjati payoge dukkaṭam, samâpanne niss. pâcitti-yam. || 19 ||

nânappakârakam kayavikkayam samâpajjanto . . . (see § 19). ||20||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

atirekapattam dasâham atikkâmento ekam âp. âp. nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||21||

ûnapañcabandhanena pattena aññam navam pattam cetâpento dve âp. âp.; cetâpeti payoge dukkaṭam; cetâpite niss. pâcittiyam. || 22 ||

bhcsajjâni paṭiggahetvâ sattâhaṃ atikkâmento ekaṃ
... ||23||

atirekamâse sese gimhâne vassikasâţikacîvaram pariyesanto dve âp. âp.; pariyesati pay. dukk.; pariyitthe niss. pâcitti-yam. ||24||

bhikkhussa sâmam eîvaram datvâ kupito anattamano acchindanto dve âp. âp.; acchindati pay. dukk.; acchinne niss. pâcittiyam. ||25||

sâmam suttam viññâpetvâ tantavâyehi cîvaram vâyâpento dve âp. âp.; vâyâpeti pay. dukk.; vâyâpite niss. pâcittiyam. ||26||

pubbe appavârito aññâtakassa gahapatikassa tantavâye upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajjanto dve âp. âp.; vikappam âpajjati payoge dukkaṭam; vikappam âpanne niss. pâcittiyam. #27#

accekacîvaram pațiggahetvâ cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmento ekam . . . $\|28\|$

tinnam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram antaraghare nikkhipitvâ atirekachârattam vippavasanto ekam . . . ||29||

jânam saṃghikam lâbham parinatam attano parinâmento dve âp. âp.; parinâmeti pay. dukk.; parinâmite niss. pâcittiyam. ||30||

a pattavaggo tatiyo. timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ nitthitâ.

sampajânamusâvâdam bhâsanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. sampajânamusâvâdam bhâsanto pañca âp. âp.; pâpiceho icchâpakato asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapati, âp. pârâjikassa; bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamseti, âp. saṃghâdisesassa; yo te vihâro vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijânantassa âp. thullaccayassa, na paṭivijânantassa âp. dukkaṭassa; saṃpajânamusâvâda pâcittiyam. saṃpajânamusâvâdaṃ bhâsanto imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

omasanto dvo âpattiyo âpajjuti; upasampannam omasati, âp. pâcittiyassa; anupasampannam omasati, âp. dukkaṭassa. ||2|| pesuññam upasamharanto dvo âp. âp.; upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, âp. pâc.; anupasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, âp. dukkatassa. ||3||

anupasampannam padaso dhammam vâcento dve âp. âp.; vâceti payoge dukkaţam, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappento dve âp. âp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.; nipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. $\|5\|$

mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappento . . . (see § 5). $\|6\|$

mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam desento dve âp. âp.; deseti payoge dukkaṭaṃ; pade pade âp. pàcittiyassa. ||7|| anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam bhûtam âro-

cento dve âp. âp.; âroceti pay. dukk.; ârocite âp. pâcitti-yassa. ||8||

bhikkhussa dutthullam åpattim anupasampannassa årocento dve åp. åp.; åroceti . . . (see § 8). ||9||

pathavim khananto dve ap. ap.; khanati pay. dukk.; pahare pahare apatti pacittiyassa. | 10 ||

musâvâdavaggo pathamo.

bhûtagâmam pâtento dve âp. âp.; pâteti pay. dukk.; pahâre pahâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||11||

aññena aññam paticaranto dve âp. âp.; anâropite aññavâdake aññena aññam paticarati âp. dukk.; âropite aññavâdake aññena aññam paticarati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||12||

bhikkhum ujjhâpento dve âp. âp.; ujjhâpeti payoge dukkaṭam; ujjhâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. || 13 ||

saṃghikam mañcam vâ pîṭham và bhisim và koccham vâ ajjhokâse santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp.; paṭhamam pâdam leḍḍupâtam atikkâmeti, âp. dukkaṭassa; dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||14||

samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp.; pathamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti, âp. dukkaṭassa; dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||15||

saṃghiko vihâre jânaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappento dve àp. âp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.; nipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||16||

bhikkhum kupito anattamano samghikà vihârâ nikkaḍḍhanto dve âp. âp.; nikkaḍḍhati pay. dukk.; nikkaḍḍhite âp. pâcittiyassa. | 17 ||

samghike vihare uparivehasakuṭiya ahaccapadakam mancam va piṭham va abhinisidanto dve ap. ap.; abhinisidati pay. dukk.; abhinisinne ap. pacittiyassa. || 18 ||

dvittipariyâye adhiṭṭhahitvâ taduttarim adhiṭṭhahanto dve âp. âp.; adhiṭṭheti pay. dukk.; adhiṭṭhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||19|| jânam sappâṇakam udakam tiṇam vâ mattikam vâ siñcanto dve âp. âp.; siñcati pay. dukk.; siñcite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||20|| bhûtagâmavaggo dutiyo.

asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadanto dve âp. âp.; ovadati pay. dukk.; ovadite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||21||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadanto... (see § 21). ||22|| bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanto... ||23||

âmisahetu bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantîti bhananto dve âp. âp.; bhanati pay. dukk.; bhanite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||24|| aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram dento dve âp. âp.; deti pay. dukk.; dinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||25|| aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbento dve âp. âp.; sibbeti pay, dukk.; ârâpathe ârâpathe âp. pâcittiyassa. ||26||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paţipajjanto dve âp. âp.; paţipajjati pay. dukk.; paţipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||27||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekam nâvam abhirûhanto dve âp. âp.; abhirûhati pay. dukk.; abhirûļhe âp. pâcittiyassa. ||28||

jânam bhikkhunîparipâcitam pindapâtam bhuñjanto dve âp. âp.; bhuñjissâmîti patiganhâti, âp. dukkaṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||29||

bhikkhuniya saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp.; nisîdati pay. dukk.; nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||30||

ovâdavaggo tatiyo.

taduttarim âvasathapindam bhunjanto dve âp. âp.; bhunjissâmîti . . . (see § 29). ||31||

gaṇabhojaṇaṃ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp.; bhuñjissâmîti... || 32 || paraṃparabhojanaṃ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp.; bhuñjissâmîti... || 33 ||

dvittipattapûre pûve paţiggahetvâ taduttarim paţiganhanto dveâp.âp.; ganhâti payoge dukk., gahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||34|| bhuttâvî pavârito anatirittam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhunjanto dve âp. âp., bhunjissâmîti . . . (see § 29). ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttavim pavaritam anatirittena khadaniyena va bhojaniyena va abhihattum pavarento dve ap. ap., tassa vacanena khadissami bhunjissamiti patiganhati, apatti dukkatassa, bhojanapariyosane ap. pacittiyassa. ||36||

vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . (see § 29). ||37||

sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhu
ñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . $\|38\|$

paņîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||39||

adinnam mukhadvaram aharam aharanto dve ap. ap., bhunjissamîti . . . ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vå paribbåjakassa vå paribbåjikåya vå sahatthå

khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dento dve âp. âp., deti payoge dukkaṭam, dinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||41||

bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojento dve âp. âp., uyyojeti payoge dukkatam, uyyojite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisîdati pay. dukk., nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||43||

måtugåmena saddhim raho paticchanne åsane nisajjam kappento dve åp. åp., nisådati . . . (sec § 43). ||44||

måtugåmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisîdati . . . || 45 ||

nimautito sabhatto samâno purebhattam pacchâbhattam santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ kulesu cârittam apajjanto dve âp. âp., paṭhamam pâdam ummâram atikkâmeti, âp. dukkatassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||46||

taduttarim bhesajjam viññâpento dve âp. âp., viññâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. | 47 ||

uyyuttam senam dassanâya gacchanto dve âp. âp., gacchati âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha thito passati âp. pâcittiyassa. || 48 ||

atirekatirattam senâya vasanto dve âp. âp., vasati pay. dukk., vasite âp. pâcittiyassa. || 49 ||

uyyodhikam gacehanto dve âp. âp., gacehati âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati âp. pâcittiyassa. $\|50\|$

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

majjam pivanto dve âp. âp., pivissâmîti paţiganhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||o1||

bhikkhum añgulipatodakena hâsento dve âp. âp., hâseti paydukk., hâsite âp. pâcittiyassa. $\|52\|$

udake kîlanto dve âp. âp., heṭṭhâgopphake udake kîlati âp. dukkaṭassa, uparigopphake udake kîlati âp. pâcittiyassa. #53# anâdariyam karonto dve âp. âp., karoti pay. dukk., kate âp. pâcittiyassa. #54#

bhikkhum bhimsapento dve ap. ap., bhimsapeti pay. dukk., bhimsapite ap. pacittiyassa. ||55||

jotim samådahitvå visibbento dve åp. åp., samådahati pay. dukk., samådahite åp. påcittiyassa. ||56||

oren' addhamâsam nhâyanto dve âp. âp., nhâyati pay. dukk., nhânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. || 57 ||

anâdiyitvâ tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇânam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇam navam cîvaram paribhuñjanto dve âp. âp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte âp. pâcittiyassa. | 58 |

bhikkhussa va bhikkhuniya va sikkhamanaya va samanerassa va samaneriya va samam civaram vikappetva apaccuddharakam paribhunjanto dve ap. ap., paribhunjati pay. dukk., paribhutte ap. pacittiyassa. || 59 ||

bhikkhussa pattam vå civaram vå nisidanam vå sücigharam vå kåyabandhanam vå apanidhento dve åp. åp., apanidheti pay. dukk., apanidhite åp. påcittiyassa. || 60 ||

surâmerayavaggo chattho.

sañcicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropento kati âpattiyo âpajjati. sañcicca . . . voropento catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. anodissa opâtam khaṇati yo koci papatitvâ marissatîti âp. dukkaṭassa, manusso tasmim papatitvâ marati âp. pârâjikassa, yakkho vâ peto vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggaho vâ tasmim papatitvâ marati âpatti thullaccayassa, tiracchânagato tasmim papatitvâ marati âpatti pâcittiyassa. sañcicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropento imâ catasso âp. âpajjati. ||61||

jânam sappânakam udakam paribhuñjanto dve âp. âp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||62||

jânam yathâdhammam nihatâdhikaranam punakammâya ukkoţento dve âp. âp., ukkoţeti pay. dukk., ukkoţite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||63||

bhikkhussa jânam duțțhullam âpattim pațicehâdento ekam âpattim âpajjati pâcittiyam. $\parallel 64 \parallel$

jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdento dve âp. âp., upasampâdeti pay. dukk., upasampâdite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||65||

jânam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjanto dve âp. âp., paṭipajjati pay. dukk., paṭipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||66||

måtugåmena saddhim samvidhåya . . . (see § 66). || 67 ||

pâpikâya ditthiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjanto dve âp. âp, ñattiyâ dukkatam, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||68||

jânam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akatânudhammena tam ditthim appatinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjanto dve âp. âp., sambhuñjati pay. dukk., sambhutte âp. pâcittiyassa. || 69 ||

jânam tathâ nâsitam samanuddesam upalâpento dve âp. âp., upalâpeti pay. dukk., upalâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||70||

sappâṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharam paripucchâmîti bhananto dve âp. âp., bhanati pay. dukk., bhanite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||71||

vinayam vivannento dve âp. âp., vivanneti pay. dukk., vivannite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||72||

mohento dve âp. âp., anâropite mohe moheti âp. dukkațassa, âropite mohe moheti, âp. pâcittiyassa. || 73 ||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahâram dento dve âp. âp., paharati pay. dukk., pahate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikam uggiranto dve âp. âp., uggirati pay. dukk., uggirite âp. pâcittiyassa. | 75 ||

bhikkhum amûlakena samghâdisesena anuddhamsento dve âp. âp., anuddhamseti pay. dukk., anuddhamsite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkuccam upadahanto dve âp. âp., upadahati pay. dukk., upadahite âp. pâcittiyassa. | 177 |

bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam upassutim tiṭṭhanto dve âp. âp., sossâmîti gacchati âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito suṇâti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||78||

dhammikânam kammânam chandam datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjanto dve âp. âp., khîyati pay. dukk., khîyite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||79||

saṃghe vinicchayakathâya vattamânâya chandam adatvâ utṭhâyâsanâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp., parisâya hatthapàsam vijahantassa âp. dukkaṭassa, vijahite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cîvaraṃ datvā pacchā khîyadhammaṇ āpajjanto dve āp. āp., khîyati . . . (see § 79). ||81||

jânam saṃghikam lâbham pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇâmento dve âp. âp., pariṇâmeti pay. dukk., pariṇâmite âp. pâcittiyassa. | 82||

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

pubbe appațisamvidito rañno antepuram pavisanto dve âp. âp., pațhamam pâdam ummâram atikkâmeti âp. dukkațassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||83||

ratanam uggaṇhanto dve âp. âp., gaṇhâti pay. dukk., gahite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisanto dve âp. âp., paṭhamam padam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. dukkatassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 85 ||

atthimayam vå dantamayam vå visanamayam vå sücigharam kåråpento dve åp. åp., kåråpeti pay. dukk., kåråpite åp. påcittiyassa. | | 86 ||

pamâṇâtikkantam mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||87||

mañcam vå pîtham vå tûlonaddham kârâpento dve àp. âp., kârâpeti . . . (see § 87). ||88||

pamânâtikkantam nisîdanam kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti . . . ||89||

pamânâtikkantam kandupațicehâdim kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti . . . $\parallel 90 \parallel$

pamânâtikkantam vassikasâțikam kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti . . . $\|91\|$

sugatacîvarappamâṇaṃ cîvaram kârâpento kati âpattiyo âpujjati. sugatacîvarappamâṇaṃ cîvaram kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. sugatacîvarappamâṇaṃ cîvaraṃ kârâpento imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. ||92||

râjavaggo navamo. khuddakam nitthitam.

annātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pavitthāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā patiggahetvā bhunjanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. annātikāya . . . bhunjanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati, bhunjissāmīti patiganhāti āp. dukkatassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pātidesaniyassa. annātikāya . . . bhunjanto imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . (see § 1). ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahet â bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||3||

årannakesu senåsanesu pubbe appatisamviditam khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå ajjhåråme sahatthå patiggahetvå bhunjanto kati åp. åpajjati. årannakesu . . . bhunjanto dve åpattiyo

âpajjati, bhuñjissâmîti . . .; âraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto imâ dve âp. âpajjati. ||4||

cattaro patidesaniya nitthita.

anâdariyam paticca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâsento kati âp. âpajjati. anâdariyam . . . nivâsento ekam âpattim âpajjati dukkatam. anâdariyam . . . nivâsento imam ekam âpattim âpajjati. || 1 ||

anâdariyam paţicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pârupanto ekam âp. âp. dukkaṭam. ||2||

anâd. paţ. kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . $\|3.4\|$

anâd, paţ, hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîļâpento antaragharo gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . $\|5.6\|$

anâd. pat. taham taham olokento antaraghare gacchanto (... nisîdanto) ekam ... ||7.8||

anâd. paţ. ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam. . . . ||9. 10||

parimandalavaggo pathamo.

anâd. paț. ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . $\|11.12\|$

anâd. paţ. uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karonto antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . | | 13. 14 ||

anâd. pat. kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . $\|15.16\|$

anâd. pat. bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-sîdanto) ekam . . . || 17. 18 ||

anâd. paț. sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam $\|19.20\|$

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anâd. pat. khambhakato antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . $\|21.\ 22\|$

anâd. pat. ogunthito antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . ||23. 24||

anâd. pat. ukkutikâya antaraghare gacchanto ekam... ||25 || anâd. pat. pallatthikâya antaraghare nisîdanto ekam... ||26 || anâd. pat. asakkaccam pindapâtam patiganhanto ekam... ||27 ||

anâd. paţ. tahanı taham olokento pindapâtam paţiganhanto ekam . . . ||28||

anâd. paţ. sûpañ ñeva bahum paţiganhanto ekam . . . ||29|| anâd. paţ. thûpikatam pindapâtam paţiganhanto ekam . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. paţ. asakkaccam (. . . taham taham olokento . . . taham taham omasitvâ) pindapâtam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||31-33||

anâd. paţ. sûpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||34|| anâd. paţ. thûpakato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||35||

anâd. paț. sûpam vâ byanjanam vâ odanena pațicchâdento ekam . . . ||36||

anâd. paţ. sûpam vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viñnâpetvâ bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||37||

anâd. paţ. ujjhânasaññî parcsam pattam olokento ekam

anâd. paţ. mahantam kabalam karonto ekam . . . ||39|| anâd. paţ. dîgham âlopam karonto ekam . . . ||40|| piṇḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. paţ. anâhaţe kabaļe mukhadvâram vivaranto ckam

anâd. paţ. bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanto ekam . . . $\|42\|$

anâd. paț. sakabaļena mukhena by
âharanto ekam $\dots \parallel 43 \parallel$

anâd. paţ. piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||44|| anâd. paţ. kabaļâvacchedakam (. . . avagaṇḍukârakam . . . hatthaniddhunakam . . . sitthâvakârakam . . . jivhânicchârakam . . . capucapukârakam) bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||45-50||

kabalavaggo pañcamo.

anâd. paţ. surusurr kârakam (. . . hatthanillehakam . . . pattanillehakam . . . oţţhanillehakam) bhuñjanto ckam . . . ||51-54||

anâd. paţ. sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paţiganhanto ekam . . . $\parallel 55 \parallel$

anâd. paţ. sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddento ekam . . . ||56||

anâd. paţ. chattapâṇissa (. . . daṇḍapâṇissa . . . satthapâṇissa . . . âvudhapâṇissa) dhammam desento ekam . . . ||57-60|| surusuruvaggo chattho.

anâd. pat. pâdukârûlhassa (. . . upâhanârûlhassa . . . yânagatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnassa . . . vetthitasîsassa ogunthitasîsassa chamâya nisîditvâ âsane nisinnassa . . . nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucce âsane nisinnassa . . . thito nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa . . . uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa) dhammam desento ekam . . . ||61-72|| anâd. pat. thito uccâram vâ passâvam vâ karonto ekam . . . ||73||

anâd. paţ. harite uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheļam vâ karonto ekam . . . $\|74\|$

anâd. pat. udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karonto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anâd. pat. udake . . . karonto ekam âpattim âpajjati dukkaṭam. anâd. pat. udake . . . karonto imam ekam âpattim âpajjati. ||75||

pâdukavaggo sattamo. sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ. katâpattivâram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. || 2 ||

methunam dhammam patisevantassa âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam . . . âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. — la —

anâdariyam paţicca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karontassa âpatti catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajati. anâdariyam . . . karontassa âpatti catunnam vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajati âcâravipattim.

vipattivâram nițțhitam tatiyam. ||3||

methunam dhammam patisevantassa âpattiyo sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandehi samgahitâ. methunam . . . âpattikkhandhânam tîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhena. — la —

anâdariyam paţicca udake . . . karontassa âpatti sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi . . . ekena âpattikkandhena samgahitâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena.

samgahitavaram nitthitam catuttham. | 4 |

methunam dhammam patisevantassa âpattiyo channam âpattisamutthânânam katîhi samutthânehi samutthanti. methunam . . . ekena samutthânena samutthanti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na vâcato. —la—

anâdariyam paţicca udake . . . karontassa âpatti channam âpattisamuţţhânânam katîhi . . . ekena samuţţhânena samuţthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na vâcato.

samutthânavâram nitthitam pancamam. ||5||

methunam dhammam patisevantassa âpattiyo catunnam adhikarananam katamam adhikaranam. methunam . . . adhikarananam âpattâdhikaranam. — la —.

anâdariyam pațicca udake . . . karontassa âpatti catunnam adhikaranânam katamam adhikaranam. anâdariyam . . . adhikaranânam âpattâdhikaranam.

adhikaranavaram nitthitam chattham. ||6||

methunam dhammam patisevantassa âpattiyo sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. methunam . . . samathânam tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiñiātakaranena ca siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. —la —.

anâdariyam paticca udake . . . karontassa âpatti sattannam samathânam katîhi . . . samathânam tîhi samathehi sammati siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca patiññâtakaranena ca siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tinavatthârakena ca.

samathavâram nitthitam sattamam. ||7||

methunam dhammam patisevanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. methunam dhammam patisevanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite sarîre methunam dhammam patisevati, âpatti pârâjikassa. yebhuyyena khayite sarîre methunam dhammam patisevati, âpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchu-

pantam angajatam paveseti, apatti dukkatassa. methunam dhammam patisevanto imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, channam âpattisamutthânânam katîhi samutthânehi samutthanti, catunnam adhikarananam katamam adhikaranam, sattannam samathanam katihi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam tîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayapattikkhandhena siya dukkatapattikkhandhena, channam apattisamutthananam ekena samutthanena samutthanti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na vâcato, catunnam adhikarananam apattadhikaranam, sattannam samathanam tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paţiññâtakaranena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tinavatthârakena ca. - la --.

anâdariyan paticca udake . . . karonto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anâdariyam . . . karonto ekam âpattim âpajjati dukkatam. anâdariyam . . . karonto imam ekam âpattim âpajjati sâ âpatti catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajati . . . (as abore; instead of samuṭṭhanti read samuṭṭhâti) . . . katîhi samathehi sammati. sâ âpatti catunnam vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajati âcâravipattim, sattannam âpattikhandhînam ekena âpattikhandhena samgahitâ dukkaṭâpattikhandhena, channam . . . (as abore) . . . tinavatthârakena ca.

samuccayavâram nitthitam atthamam. ||8||

ime aṭṭha vârâ sajjhâyamaggena likhitâ. tass' uddânam: katthapañūatti, kati ca, vipatti, saṃgahena ca, samuṭṭhânâdhikaraṇâ, samathâ, samuccayena câ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jînatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattam kam ârabbha kismim vatthusmim — la kenâbhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatâ . . . paţisevanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . (seo chap. 1, Pârâj. 1.) . . . kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paraṃparâbhataṃ:

Upâli Dâsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathâ Moggaliputtena paŭcamâ ete Jambusirivhaye — la ete nâgâ mahâpaññâ vinayaññû maggakovidâ vinayam dîpe pakâscsum piţakam Tambapaṇṇyâ 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Ràjagahe paññattam . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samutṭhâti. ||2||

sañcicea manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaceayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanapaceayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . ea cittato ea samuṭṭhâti. $\|4\|$

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena upakkamitvâ asucim mocanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto kaṃ ârabbha kismim vatthusmim — la — kenâbhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatâ . . . mocanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paraṃparâbhataṃ:

Upâli Dâsako . . . Tambapanniyâ 'ti. ||1||

mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggasamâpajjanapaceayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . samutthâti na vâcato. ||2||

mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||3||

mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇaṇ bhâ-sanapaccayâ saṇghâciscso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ||4||

paññatto 'ti Âļaviyâ paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

mahallakam vihâram kârâpanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. ||7||

bhikkhum amûlakena pârajikena dhammena anuddhamsanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto 'ti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||8||

bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikaranassa kiūcidesam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||9||

saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha pañnatto 'ti Râjagahe pañnatto . . . ca cittato ca samutṭhâti. $\parallel 10 \parallel$

bhedakânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyam samanu-bhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭthâti. ||11||

dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||12||

kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaţinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||13|| — la — .

anâdariyam paţicca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheļam vâ karaṇapaccayâ dukkaṭam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udake uccâram pi passâvam pi kheļam pi akaṃsu tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti ckâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭthâti na vâcato. ||75||

katthapaññattivâram nitthitam. ||9||

methunam dhammam pațisevanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo

âpajjati. methunam dhammam paţisevanapaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 1) . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa; jatumaṭṭhake pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 2) . . . dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ... tisso âpattiyo âpajjati... pârâjikassa. sañcicca man. j. voropanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanapaccayâ
. . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . dukkaṭassa. asantam . . .
ullapanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

uppakkamitvâ asueim mocanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . $\|1\|$

kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ... pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajânumandalam gahanam sâdiyati, âpatti pârâjikassa. bhikkhu kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti samghâdisesassa. kâyena kâyapatibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapatibaddhena kâyapatibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa. angulipatodake pâcittiyam. kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

mâtugâmam dutthullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2). ||3||

attakâmapâricariyâya vannam bhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . .

sancarittam samāpajjanapaccayā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati . . . (ctc., sec chap. 2. Instead of kārāpento, anuddhamsento, paṭinissajjanto read kārāpanapaccayā, anuddhamsanapaccayā, paṭinissajjanapaccayā). ||4-12||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhûsanâya na paţinissajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkatam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. ||13|| — la —

anâdariyam pațicca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam

vâ karaṇapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anâdariyam . . . karaṇapaccayâ ekam âpattim âpajjati dukkaṭam. anâdariyam . . . karaṇapaccayâ imam ekam âpattim âpajjati. ||75|| katâpattiyâram nitthitam dutiyam. ||**10**||

methunam dhammam paţisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam . . . vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâraţ vipattim. — la —

anâdariyam paticca udake . . . karaṇapaccayâ âpatti catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajati. anâdariyam . . . vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajati âcâravipattim.

vipattivaram nitthitam tatiyam. |11|

methunam dhamman patisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ. methunam . . . âpattikkhandhânam catûhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkatâpattikkhandhena. — la —.

anâdariyam paţicca udake . . . karaṇapaccayâ âpatti . . . (see chap. 4) . . . dukkaţâpattikkhandhena.

samgahitavaram nitthitam catuttham. ||12||

methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ âputtiyo channam âpattisamutthânânam . . . (see chap. 5; instead of karontassa read karanapaccayâ).

samutthânavâram nitthitam pañcamam. ||13||

methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnam adhikaranânam . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaranavâram nitthitam chattham. ||14||

methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo sattannam samathânam . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavâram nitthitam sattamam. ||15||

methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ catasso

âpattiyo âpajjati; akkhayite . . . (see chap. 10) . . . pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam paţisevanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (see chap. 8) . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam catûhi apattikkhandhêhi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhêna siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhêna siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhêna siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhêna, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam . . . (chap. 8, down to the end of that chapter. Instead of karonto read karaṇapaccayâ.) . . . tiṇayatthârakena câ 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavâram niţţhitam aţţhamam. aţţha paccayavârâ niţţhitâ.

Mahâvibhange mahâbhede solasa mahâvârâ nitthitâ.



II.

Yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâ-sambuddhena bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam kattha paññattam . . . (see I. 1, Pârâjika 1. Instead of pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesânam read catunnam pâtimokkhuddesânam) . . . kati atthavase paticca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam paññattam, kâ sikkhanti, kâ sikkhitasikhhâ, kattha thitam, kâ dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Savatthiya paññattam. ârabbhâ 'ti Sundarînandam bhikkhunim ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâyasamsaggam sâdiyi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattîti ekâ paññatti, anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti tasmim n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattîti sabbatthapaññatti. sâdhâraņapañnatti asadharanapannattiti asadharanapannatti. ekatopaññati ubhatopaññattîti ekutopaññatti. catunnam pâtimokkhuddesânam . . . (see I. 1) . . . kati atthavase paticca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam paññattan ti dasa atthavase paticea bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam påråjikam pañnattam samghasutthutåya . . . (see I. 1. Instead of puggalânam and bhikkhûnam read bhikkhunînam.) . . . vinayânuggahâya. kâ sikkhantîti sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyâņikâ ca sikkhanti. kâ sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti kattha thitan ti sikkhâkâmâsu arahantâ sikkhitasikkhâ. kâ dhârentîti yâsam vattati tâ dhârenti. vacanan ti bhagavato vacanam arahato sammâsambuddhassa. kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam:

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dîpe pakâsesum piţakam Tambapanniyâ 'ti. ||1|| yan tena bhagavatâ . . . bhikkhunînam chaṭṭham parâ-jikam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Thullanandâ bhikkhuni jânam pârâjikam dhammam ajjhâpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanâ paţicodesi na gaṇassa ârocesi, tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhunînam sattamam pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samaggena samghena ukkhittam Ariţiham bhikkhum gaddhabâdhipubbam anuvatti . . . ckâ paññatti . . . ckena samuţihânena samuţihâti dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

bhikkhunînam atthamam pârâjikam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo atthamam vatthum paripûresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

attha parajika nitthita. tass' uddanam:

methun'-âdinnâdânañ ca, manussaviggah,' uttari kâyasaṃsaggaṃ, châdeti, ukkhittâ, aṭṭhavatthukâ paññâpesi mahâvîro chejjavatthu asaṃsayâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikâya bhikkhuniyâ atṭam karontiyâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto kam ârabbha kismim vatthusmin ti — la — kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikâya bhikkhuniyâ aṭṭaṃ karontiyâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kaṃ ârabbhâ 'ti Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ârabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Thullanandâ bhikkhunî ussayavâdikâ vihari tasmiṃ vatthusmim. atthi tattha . . . (see II. 1, Pârâj. 1. Instead of dutiyena uddesena, pârâjikâ-pattikkhandho read tatiyena uddesena, saṃghâdisesâpattikkhandho.) . . . samuṭṭhâtîti dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca

vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti — pa — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dîpe pakâsesum pitakam Tambapanniyâ 'ti. ||1|| corim vuṭṭhâpentiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî corim vuṭṭhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

ckâya gâmantaram gacchantiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî ckâ gâmantaram gacchi . . . ckâ paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||3|| samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhanmena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasaṃgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandam osârentiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . .

yâ pañnatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anañnâya gaṇassa chandam osâresi . . . ckâ pañnatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutâya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjantiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Sundarînandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato âmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, ingh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ patiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojentiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

kupitâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na

paṭinissajjantiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto Caṇḍakâliṃ bhikkhuniṃ àrabbha . . . Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kupitâ anaṭṭamanâ evaṃ avaca : buddhaṃ paccâcikkhâmi dhammaṃ paccâcikkhâmi saṃghaṃ paccâcikkhâmi sikkhaṃ paccâcikkhâmîti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samutthâti dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikarane paccâkatâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjantiyâ saṃghâdiseso ... Savatthiyâ paññatto ... Caṇḍakâlim bhikkhunim ârabbha ... Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikarane paccâkatâ kupitâ anattamanâ evam avaca: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti ... ekâ paññatti ... ekena s. s. dhuranikhepe. [8]

samsatthânam bhikkhunînam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjantînam samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo samsatthâ viharimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

saṃsaṭṭhâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nânâ viharitthâ 'ti uyyojentiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî saṃsaṭṭhâ 'va ayye . . . 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. $\|10\|$

dasa samghâdisesâ nitthitâ. tass' uddânam:

ussaya-corî, gâmantam, ukkhittam, khâdanena ca, kin te, kupitâ, kismiñci, samsatth', aññâya te dasâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . pattasannicayam karontiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañnattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam akamsu . . . ekâ pañnatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kuṭhinake. ||1||

akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhâjâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî akâlacîvaran kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhâjâpesi
. . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||2||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindantiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañnattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindi . . . ekâ pañnatti . . . tîhi samuţthânchi samuţthâti. ||3||

añūaṃ viññâpetvâ añūaṃ viūñâpentiyâ nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiryaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañūattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni aññaṃ viūñâpetvâ aññaṃ viūñâpesi . . . ekâ pañūatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 4 ||

aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . (see § 4. Instead of viñño read ceto.) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetâpentiyà nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saññâcikena aññaṃ cetâpentiyâ . . . ||7||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena mahâjanikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . $\|8\|$

aññadatthikena parikkhârena anuddisikena mahâjanikena saññacikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . ||9||

annadatthikena parikkhârena annuddisikena puggalikena sannacikena annam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pannattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî annadatthikena . . . annam cetâpesi . . . ekâ pannatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 10 ||

atirekacatukkamsaparamam garupâpuraṇam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî râjânam kambalam viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 11 ||

atirekaaddhateyyakamsaparamam lahupapuranam ceta-

pentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî râjânam khomam viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 12 ||

dvådasa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam:

pattam, akâlakâlañ ca, parivatte ca, viññâpe,
cetâpetvâ, aññadatthi saṃghikañ ca, mahâjani,
saññâcikâ, puggalikâ, catukkaṃs', aḍḍhateyyakâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . lasuṇaṃ khâdantiyâ pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ârabbha . . . Thullananda bhikkhunî na mattaṃ jânitvâ lasuṇaṃ harâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eļakalomake. || 1 ||

sambadhe lomam samharapentiya pacittiyam . . . Savatthiya pannattam . . . chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo arabbha . . . chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo sambadhe lomam samharapesum . . . eka pannatti . . . catahi samuṭṭhanehi samutthati. ||2||

talaghâtake pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . dve bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . dve bhikkhuniyo talaghâtakam akamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhama-pârâjike. ||3||

jatumatthake påcittiyam . . . Såvatthiyå pañňattam . . . aňňataram bhikkhunim årabbha . . . aňňatara bhikkhuni jatumatthakam ådiyi . . . ekâ pañňatti . . . ekena s. s. pathamapårájike. ||4||

atirekadvangulapabbaparamam udakasuddhikam âdiyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sakkesu pannattam . . . annataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . annatara bhikkhunî atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyi . . . ekâ pannatti . . . ekena s. s. pathamapârâjike. #5#

bhikkhussa bhunjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatiṭṭhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî bhikkhussa bhunjantassa pâniyena ca vidhûpanena ca upatiṭṭhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. | 6 |

âmakadhaññam viñnâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññam viñnâpetvâ bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||7||

uccâram vâ passâvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ tiro-kuḍḍe chaḍḍentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî uccâram pi passâvam pi samkâram pi vighâsam pi tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||8||

uccâram vâ passàvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ harite chaddentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo uccâram pi . . . vighâsam pi harite chaddesum . . . ckâ paññatti . . . chahi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. ||9||

naccam vå gîtam vå våditam vå dassanâya gacchantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gîtam pi vâditam pi dassanâya agamaṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||10||

lasuņavaggo pathamo.

rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâya santithantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santithi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. theyyasatthake. | | 11 | |

paticchanne okâse purisena saddhim . . . (see § 11. Instead of rattandhakâre appadîpe read paticchanne okâse.) ||12|| ajjhokâse purisena saddhim . . . ||13||

rathiyâ vâ byûhe vâ singhâṭako vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâya santiṭṭhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rathiyâpi byûhe pi singhâṭake pi purisena saddhim cken' ekâ santiṭṭhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. theyyasatthake. | | 14 | |

purebhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ âsane nisîditvâ sâmike anâpucchâ pakkamantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattan . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî purebhattam . . . anâpucchâ pakkâmi . . . ckâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake, ∥15∥

pacehâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisîdantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pacehâbhattam . . . abhinisîdi . . . ekâ paññatti dvîhi s. s. kathinake. | 16 ||

vikâlo kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisîdantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ abhinisîdimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kathinake. | | 17 | |

duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañĭattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî duggahitena dîpadhâritena param ujjhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhanchi samuṭṭhanch

attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ abhisapantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Candakâlim bhikkhunin ârabbha . . . Candakâlî bhikkhunî attânam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. | | 19 ||

attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Candakâlim bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Candakâlî bhikkhunî attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||20|| rattandhakâravaggo dutiyo.

naggâ nhâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo naggâ nhâyimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. clakalomake. ||2! ||

pamânâtikkantam udakasâţikam kârâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamânikâyo udakasâţikâyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânchi samutthâti. ||22||

bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram visibbetvâ vâ visibbâpetvâ vâ n'eva sibbentiyâ na sibbâpanâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ . . . n'eva sibbesi na sibbâpanâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||23||

cîvarasamkamanîyam dhârentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhuni aññatarâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram anâpucchâ pârupi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaţhinake. || 25||

gaṇassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gaṇassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânchi samutthâti. ||26||

dhammikam cîvaravibhangam paţibâhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dhammikam cîvaravibhangam paţibâhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||27||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samaṇacîvaram dentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî agârikassa samaṇacîvaram adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||28||

dubbalacîvarapaccâsâya cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañŭattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dubbalacîvarapaccâsâya cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. ||29||

dhammikam kathinuddhâram patibâhantiyâ pâcittiyam
... Sâyatthiyâ paññattam ... Thullanandam bhikkhunim

ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dhammikam kathinuddhâram patibâhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||30||

nhânavaggo tatiyo.

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekamañce tuvattentînam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. clakalomake. | | 31 ||

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekattharanapâvurane tuvattentînam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paūnattan . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharanapâvurane tuvattesum . . . ekâ paūnatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. | 32 ||

bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca aphâsum karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca aphâsum akâsi . . . ekâ pañňatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhànchi samuṭṭhàti. ||33||

dukkhitam sahajîvinim n'eva upatthentiyâ na upatthâpanâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañūattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahajîvinim n'eva upatthêsi na upatthâpanâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ckâ pañūatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||34||

bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâya anattamanâya nikkaddhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkaddhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭthânehi samuṭthâti. ||35||

samsatthâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Candakâlim bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Candakâlî bhikkhunî samsatthâ vihari . . . ekâ paññatti ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||36||

antoratthe såsankasammate sappatibhaye asatthikâya cârikan carantiyâ pâcittivam . . . Såvatthiyâ pannattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo antoratthe sâsañkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikâyo cârikam carimsu . . . ckâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eļakalomake. ||37||

tiroratthe sâsankasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

64

antovassam cârikam carantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo antovassam cârikam carimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. || 39 ||

vassam vutthâya bhikkhuniyâ cârikam na pakkamantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthâ cârikam na pakkamimsu . . . ckâ paññatti . . . ckcna s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||40||

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

råjågåram vå cittågåram vå åråmam vå uyyånam vå pokkharanim vå dassanåya gacchantiyå påcittiyam . . . Såvatthiyå paññattam . . . chabbaggiyå bhikkhuniyo årabbha . . . chabbaggiyå bhikkhuniyo råjågaram pi cittågåram pi dassanåya agamamsu . . . ekå pañnatti . . . dvîhi s. s. clakalomake. | | 41 ||

åsandim vå pallankam vå paribhunjantiya påcittiyam . . . Såvatthiya pannattam . . . sambahula bhikkhuniyo årabbha . . . sambahula bhikkhuniyo årabbha pi pallankam pi paribhunjimsu . . . eka pannatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. | | 42 | |

suttam kantantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||43||

gihiveyyåvaccam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam akamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eļakalomake. ||44||

bhikkhunîhi eh' ayyo imam adhikaranam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâya sâdhû 'ti patisunitvâ n' eva vûpasamentiyâ na vûpasamâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañūattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . .

Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi eh' ayye . . . vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paţisuṇitvâ n'eva vûpasamesi na vûpasamâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. | | 45 ||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî agârikassa sahatthâ khâdaniyam pi bhojaniyam pi adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s, s. elakalomake. | | 46||

âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinakc. ||47||

âvasatham anissajjitvâ cârikam pakkamantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasatham anissajjitvâ cârikam pakkâmi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kathinake. | | 48 ||

tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇiṇsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. padasodhamme. | | 49 |

tiracchânavijjam vâcentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (sce § 49. Instead of pariyâpunimsu read vâcesum) ||50||

cittâgâravaggo pañcamo.

jânam sabhikkhukam ârâmam anâpucchâ pavisantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo anâpucchâ ârâmam pavisimsu . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepc. ||51||

bhikkhum akkosantiyâ paribhâsantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ pañūattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmantam Upâlim akkosimsu . . . ckâ pañūatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 52 ||

candikatâya gaṇam paribhâsantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâva-

tthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunin ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî candikatâ gaṇam paribhâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||53||

nimantitâya vâ pavâritâya vâ khàdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||54||

kulam maccharâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî kulam maccharâyi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||55||

abhikkhuke âvâso vassam vasantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. || 56 ||

vassam vutthâya bhikkhuniya ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehi na pavârentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthâ bhikkhusamgham na pavâresum . . . ckâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikhepe. || 57 ||

ovâdâya vâ saṃvâsâya vâ na gacchantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâdam na gacchimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||58||

uposatham pi na pucehantiyâ ovâdam pi na yâcantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucehimsu ovâdam pi na yâcimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. || 59 ||

pasâkhe jâtam gaṇḍam vâ rûhitam vâ anapaloketvâ saṃgham vâ gaṇam vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâya bhedâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunîn pasâkhe jâtam gaṇḍam purisena saddhim eken' ekâ bhedâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. || 60 ||

ârâmavaggo chattho.

gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañ-

nattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||61||

pâyantim vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . | | 62 ||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||63||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam samghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . || 64 || ûnadvâdasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . || 65 ||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dvo vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . | | 66 ||

paripunnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhâ-pentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||67||

sahujîvinim vuţthàpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuganhantiyâ na anuggahâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuţthâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuggahesi na anuggahâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. \$\| 68\|\$

vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. | | 69 | |

sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsentiyâ na vûpakâsapentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||70|| gabbhinîvaggo sattamo.

ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam
. . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripunnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||72|| paripunnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhâ-pentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . | ||73||

ûnadvâdasavassâya vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpesuṃ . . . ckâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 74 ||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâya saṃghena asammatâya vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ saṃghena asammatâ vuṭṭhâpesuṇ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. | | 75 ||

alan tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâya sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacehâ khîyadhammam âpajjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Caṇḍakâlim bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alan tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacehâ khîyadhammam âpajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||76||

sikkhamânon sace me tvam ayye cîvaram dassasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti vatvâ n' eva vuṭṭhâpentiyâ na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace me . . . vatvâ n' eva vuṭṭhâpesi na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||77||

sikkhamânam sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anu-bandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti . . . (see § 77). || 78 || purisasamsaṭṭham kumârakasamsaṭṭham candim sokâvâsam sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsaṭṭham . . . sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samutthâti. || 79 ||

matapituhi va samikena va ananunnatam sikkhamanam vutthapentiya pacittiyam . . . Savatthiya pannattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim arabbha . . . Thullananda bhikkhunim matapituhi pi samikenapi ananunnatam sikkhamanam

vuṭṭhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi s. s., siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||80||

pårivåsikachandadånena sikkhamånam vutthåpentiyå påcittiyam . . . Råjagahe paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim årabbha . . . Thullanandå bhikkhunî pårivåsikachandadånena sikkhamånam vutthåpesi . . . ekå paññatti . . . tîhi samutthånchi samutthåti. ||81||

anuvassam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sàvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpesum . . . ckâ paññatti . . . tìhi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhâti. ||82||

ekam vassam dve vutthåpentiyå påcittiyam . . . (see \S 82). $\|83\|$

kumâribhûtavaggo atthamo.

chattupâhanam dhârentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dharesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||84|| yânena yâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (see § 84. Read: yâ-

nena yâyiṃsu.) ||85||
saṃghâṇiṃ dhârentiyâ pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ârabbha . . . aññatarâ
bhikkhunî saṃghâṇiṃ dhâresi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi
s. s. elakalomake. ||86||

itthâlamkâram dhârentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake, \$\|87\|\$

gandhavannakena nhâyantiya pâcittiyam . . . (see \S 37. Read: gandhavannakena nhâyimsu.) $\|88\|$

våsitakena piññåkena nhåyantiyå påcittiyam . . . ||89|| bhikkhuniyå ummaddåpentiyå parimaddåpentiyå påcittiyam . . . Såvatthiyå paññattam . . . sambahulå bhikkhuniyo årabbha . . . sambahulå bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyå ummaddåpesum parimaddåpesum . . . ekå paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||90||

sikkhamânâya ummaddâpentiyâ parimaddâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . $\|91\|$

sâmaneriyâ ummaddâpentiyâ parimaddâpentiyâ pâcittiyam

gihiniyâ ummaddâpentiyâ parimaddâpentiyâ pâcittiya
m $\dots \parallel 93 \parallel$

bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kathinake. ||94||

anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. padasodhamme. \$\|95\|\|

asamkacchikâya gâmam pavisantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmam pâvisi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato samuţţhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na vâcato. | | 96 | |

chattupâhanavaggo navamo. navavaggakhuddukâ niṭṭhitâ.
tass' uddânam:

lasuṇam, saṃhare lomam, tala-maṭṭhañ ca, suddhikaṃ, bhuñjant,' âmakadhaññânam, dve vighâsena, dassanâ, andhakâre, paṭicchanne, ajjhokâse, rathikâya ca, pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca, duggahi, niraye, vadhi, nagg'-odakâ, visibbetvâ, pañcâhikaṃ, saṃkamaniyaṃ, gaṇaṃ, vibhañga-samaṇaṃ, dubbalaṃ, kaṭhinena ca, ckamañc'-attharaṇena ca, sañcicca, sahajîvinî, datvâ, saṃsaṭṭha-anto ca, tiro, vassaṃ, na pakkame, râjâ, âsandi, suttañ ca, gihi, vûpasamena ca, dade, cîvar'-âvasathaṃ, pariyâpuṇañ ca, vâcaye, ârâm', akkosa-caṇḍi ca, bhuñjeyya, kulamaccharî, vase, pavâraṇ'-ovâdaṃ, dve dhamme, pasâkhena ca, gabbhinì, pâyantî, cha dhamme, asammat', ûnadvâdasa,

paripunnañ ca, samghena, saha, vuṭṭhâ, cha pañca ca, kumâri, dve ca, saṃghena, dvâdas,' asammatena ca, alaṃ, sace ca, dve vassaṃ, saṃsaṭṭhâ, sâmikena ca, pârivâsik'-ânuvassaṃ, duve vuṭṭhâpanena ca, chatta-yânena, saṃghaṇi, itthâlaṃkâra-vaṇṇake, piñnâka-bhikkhunî c' eva, sikkhâ ca, sâmanerikâ, gihi, bhikkhussa purato, anokâsaṃ, saṃkacchikâ 'ti.

tesam vaggånam uddånam:

lasun'-andhakârâ, nhânam, tuvaṭṭâ, cittâgârakâ, ârâmam, gabbhinî c' eva, kumârâ, chattupâhanâ 'ti.|

sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ pâṭidesaniyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñjimsu . . . ckâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭthâti. ||1||

telam viññâpetvâ . . . ||2||
madhum viññâpetvâ . . . ||3||
phâṇitam viññâpetvâ . . . ||4||
maccham viññâpetvâ . . . ||5||
mamsam viññâpetvâ . . . ||6||

khîram viñnapetva . . . | 7 ||

dadhim viñuâpetvâ . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca

samutthâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||8||

aṭṭha pâṭidesaniyâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam:

sappi, telam, madhuñ c' eva, phânitam, maccham eva ca, mamsam, khîram, dadhiñ câpi viññâpetvâna bhikkhunî: pâṭidesaniyâ aṭṭha sayambuddhena desitâ 'ti.|

ye sikkhâpadâ Bhikkhuvibhañge vitthâritâ te saṃkhipitvâ Bhikkhunîvibhañge katthapaññattivâro niṭṭhito. ||1||

avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâyasamsaggam sâdiyantî kati âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ . . . sâdiyantî tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, adhakkhakam ubbhajânumandalam gahanam sâdiyati âpatti pârâjikassa, ubbhakkhakam adhojânumandalam gahanam sâdiyati âpatti thullaccayassa, kâyapaṭibaddham gahanam sâdiyati âpatti dukkaṭassa. avassutâ... sâdiyantî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaticchâdikâ bhikkhunî vajjam paticchâdentî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, jânam pârâjikam dhammam paticchâdeti âpatti pârâjikassa, vematikâ paticchâdeti âpatti thullaccayassa, âcâravipattim paticchâdeti âpatti dukkaṭassa. vajjapaticchâdikâ bhikkhunî vajjam paticchâdentî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjantî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pârâjikassa. ukkhittânuvattikâ bh. y. s. na paṭinissajjantî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

atthamam vatthum paripûrentî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, purisena itthannâmâ âgaechâ 'ti vuttâ gacchati âpatti dukkatassa, purisassa hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thullaccayassa, atthamam vatthum paripûreti âpatti pârâjikassa. atthamam v. p. imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

pârâjikâ nitthitâ.

ussayavâdikâ bhikkhunî attam karontî tisso âp. âp., ekassa âroceti âpatti dukkatassa, dutiyassa âroceti âpatti thullaccayassa, attapariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa. || 1 ||

corim vuṭṭhâpentî tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. saṃghâdisesassa. ||2||

ekâ gâmantaram gacchantî tisso âp. âp., gacchati âp. dukk., paṭhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. thull., dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. saṃghâdisesassa. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasaṃghaṃ ana-ññâya gaṇassa chandaṃ osârentî tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ . . . (see § 2.) ||4||

avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ bhuñjantî tisso âp. âp., khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp. thull., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. saṃgh., udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhâti-âp. dukkaṭassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, ingh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhunja vâ 'ti uyyojentî tisso ập. âp., tassâ vacanena khâdissâmi bhunjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. thull., bhojanapariyosâne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. ||6||

kupitâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyan samanubhâsanâya na paţinissajjantî tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ dukkaţam . . . (see § 2). ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikarane paceakatâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paţinissajjantî tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ . . . ||8||

samsattha bhikkhuniyo yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya na patinissajjantiyo tisso apattiyo apajjanti, nattiya . . . ||9||

samsattha 'va ayye tumhe viharatha ma tumhe nana viharittha 'ti uyyojenti yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya na patinissajjanti tisso ap. ap., nattiya . . . || 10 ||

samghâdisesâ nitthitâ.

pattasannicayanı karontî ekam âpattim âpajjati nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. || 1 ||

akâlacîvaran kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhâjâpentî dvo âp. âp., bhâjâpeti payoge dukkatam, bhâjâpite nissaggiyan pâcittiyam. ||2||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindantî dve âp. âp., acchindati payoge dukkatam, acchinne nissaggiyam pîcittiyam. || 3 ||

annam vinnapetva annam vinnapenti dve ap. ap., vinnapeti payoge dukkatam, vinnapite nissaggiyam pacittiyam. #4#

ай
й
ем сеtâpetvâ аййам сеtâpentî . . . (see § 4.) $\|5\|$

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetâpentî dve âp. âp., cetâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, cetâpite nissaggiyam pâcıttiyam. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena samghikena samyâcikena (... mahâjanikena ... mahâjanikena samyâ-

cikena . . . puggalikena saṃyâcikena) aññaṃ cetâpentî . . . (see \S 6.) $\|7-10\|$

atirekacatukkamsaparamam garupâvuranam cetâpentî dve âp. âp., cetâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, cetâpite nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ||11||

atirekaaddhateyyakamsaparamam lahupâvuranam cetâpentî . . . $\parallel 12 \parallel$

nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ niţţhitâ.

lasunam khâdantî dve âp. âp., khâdissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

sambâdhe lomam samharâpentî dve âp. âp., samharâpeti payoge dukkatam, samharite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||2||

talaghâtam karontî dve âp. âp., karoti payoge dukkatam, kate âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||3||

jatumatthakam âdiyantî dve âp. âp., âdiyati payoge dukkatam, âdinne âp. pâcittiyassa. $\|4\|$

atirckadvangulapabbaparamam udakasuddhikam âdiyantî dve . . . (see § 4) ||5||

bhikkhussa bhunjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatitthantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse titthati âp. pâcittiyassa, hatthapâsam vijahitvâ titthati, âp. dukkaṭassa. ||6||

âmakadhaññam viññâpetvâ bhuñjantî dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||7||

uccâram vâ passâvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ tirokudde chaddentî dve âp. âp., chaddeti payoge dukkaṭam, chaddite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||8||

uccâram vâ . . . vighâsam vâ harite chaddentî . . . ||9||
naccam vâ gîtam vâ vâditam vâ dassanâya gacchantî dve
âp. âp., gacchati âpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha thitâ passati vâ
sunâti vâ âp. pâcittiyassa. ||10||

lasunavaggo pathamo.

rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse tiṭṭhati âp. pâcittiyassa, hatthapâsam vijahitvâ tiṭṭhati âp. dukkaṭassa. ||11||

paticchanne okâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santitthantî
. . . || 12 ||

ajjhokâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santitthantî . . . ||13|| rathiyâ vâ byûhe vâ singhâtake vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santitthantî . . . ||14||

purebhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ âsane nisîditvâ sâmike anâpucchâ pakkamantî dve âp. âp., paṭhamam pâdam anovassakam atikkâmeti âp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||15||

 pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane nisîdantî dve âp. âp., nisîdati payoge dukkaṭam, nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||16||

vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisîdantî dve âp. âp., abhinisîdati payoge dukkaṭam, abhinisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||17||

duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpentî dve âp. âp, ujjhâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, ujjhâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. || 18 ||

attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ abhisapantî dve âp. âp., abhisapati payoge dukkaṭam, abhisapite âp. pâcittiyassa. || 19 ||

attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodantî dve âp. âp., vadhati rodati âp. pâcittiyassa, vadhati na rodati âp. dukkaṭassa. ||20||
rattandhakâravaggo dutiyo.

naggâ nhâyantî dve âp. âp., nhâyati payoge dukkatam, nhânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||21||

pamânâtikkantam udakasâţikam kârâpentî dve âp. âp., kârâpeti payoge dukkaţam, kârâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||22||

bhikkhuniya cîvaram visibbetva va visibbapetva va n'eva sibbentî na sibbapanaya ussukkam karontî ekam ap. ap. pâcittiyam. ||23||

pañcâhikam saṃghâṭicâram atikkâmentî ekam . . . ||24|| cîvarasaṃkamanîyam dhârentî dve âp. âp., dhâreti payogo dukkatam, dhârite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||25||

gaņassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam karontî dve âp. âp., karoti payoge dukkatam, kate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||26||

dhammikam cîvaravibhangam patibâhantî dve âp. âp., patibâhati payoge dukkatam, patibâhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||27|| agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samanacîvaram dentî dve âp. âp., deti payoge dukkatam, dinne âp.

pâcittiyassa. ||28||

dubbalacîvarapaccâsâya cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmentî dve âp. âp., atikkâmeti payoge dukkaṭam, atikkâmite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||29||

dhammikam kathinuddhâram patibâhantî dve . . . (see § 27). ||30||

nhânavaggo tatiyo.

dve bhikkhuniyo ekamañce tuvattentiyo dve âpattiyo âpajjanti, nipajjanti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||31||

dve bhikkhuniyo ekattharanapâvuranâ tuvaţţentiyo... ||32|| bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca aphâsum karontî dve âp. âp., karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||33||

dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upatthenti na upatthâpanâya ussukkam karontî ekam âp. âp. pâcittiyam. ||34||

bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkaddhantî dve âp. âp., nikkaddhati payoge dukkatam, nikkaddhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||35||

samsaṭṭhâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantî dve àpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||36||

antorațțhe sâsankasammate sappațibhaye asatthikâ cârikam carantî dve âp. âp., pațipajjati payoge dukkațam, pațipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||37||

tiroratthe sâsankasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassam cârikam carantî dve âp. âp., pațipajjati . . . $\|39\|$

vassam vutthâ bhikkhunî cârikam na pakkamantî ekam âpattim âpajjati pâcittiyam. $\|40\|$

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

råjågåram vå cittågåram vå åråmam vå uyyånam vå pokkharanim vå dassanåya gacchanti dve åp. åp., gacchati åpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha thitå passati åp. påcittiyassa. ||41||

âsandim vâ pallankam vâ paribhunjantî dve âp. âp., paribhunjati pay. dukk., paribhutte âp. pâcittiyassa. | |42||

suttam kantantî dve âp. âp., kantati payoge dukkatam, njjavujjave âp. pâcittiyassa. | 43 ||

gihiveyyâvaccam karontî dve âp. âp., karoti payoge dukkatam, kate âp. pâcittiyassa. $\|44\|$

bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paţisunitvâ n' eva vûpasamentî na vûpasamâya ussukkam karontî ekam âp. âp. pâcittiyam. ||45||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthá khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentî dve âp. âp., deti payoge dakkaṭam, dinne âp. pâcittiyassa. || 46 ||

åvasathacîvaram anissajjitvâ paribhuñjantî dve âp. âp, paribhuñjati payoge dukkaṭam, paribhutte âp. pâcitti-vassa. | 47 ||

âvasatham anissajjitvâ cârikam pakkamantî dve âp. âp., pathamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyassa. || 48 ||

tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantî dve âp. âp., pariyâpuṇâti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, pade pade âp. pâcittiyassa. | 49 ||

tiracchânavijjam vâcentî dve âp. âp., vâceti payoge . . . ||50|| cittâgâravaggo pañcamo.

jânam•sabhikkhukam ârâmam anâpucchâ pavisantî dve âp. âp., pathamam pâdam parikkhepam . . . (see § 48.) ||51||

blikkhum akkosantî paribhâsantî dve âp. âp., akkosati payoge dukkaṭam, akkosite âp. pâcittiyassa. \$\|52\|

caṇḍikatâ gaṇaṇ paribhâsantî dve âp. âp., paribhâsati payoge dukkaṭaṇ, paribhâsite âp. pâcittiyassa. \$\[53 \]

nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhunjantī dve āp. āp., khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti paṭigaṃhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||54||

kulanı maccharâyantî dve âp. âp., maccharâyati payoge dukkatanı, maccharite âp. pâcittiyassa. \$55\$

abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasantî dve âp. âp., vassam vasissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam paribhojaniyam upatthâpeti parivenam sammajjati âp. dukkatassa, saha arunuggamanâ âp. pâcittiyassa. ||56||

vassam vutthâ bhikkhunî ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehi na pavârentî ekam âp. âp. pâcittiyam. || 57 ||

ovâdâya vâ saṃvâsâya vâ na gacchantî ckaṃ . . . ||58|| uposatham pi na pucchantî ovâdam pi na yâcantî ekaṃ . . . ||59||

pasâkhe jâtam gaṇḍam vâ rûhitam vâ anapaloketvâ saṃgham vâ gaṇam vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâ bhedâpentî dve âp. âp., bhedâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, bhinne âp. pâcittiyassa. $\parallel 60 \parallel$

åråmavaggo chattho.

gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpentî dve âp. âp., vuṭṭhâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, vuṭṭhâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||61||

pâyantin . . . dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam . . . dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam samghena asammatam . . . ûnadvâdasavassam gihigatam . . . paripunnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu anammesu asikkhitasikkham . . . paripunnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpentî dve âp. âp., vuṭṭhâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, vuṭṭhâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||62-67||

sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anugaṇhantî nânuggahâpentî ekam âp. âp. pâcittiyam. ||68||

vuţṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhantî ekam

sahajîvinim vutthâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsentî na vûpakâsâpentî ekam . . . $\|70\|$

gabbhinîvaggo sattamo.

ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam vuţţhâpentî . . . (see § 61). $\|71\|$

paripuṇṇavîsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentî . . . ||72||

paripunnavîsativassan kumâribhûtan dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatan vuṭṭhâpentî . . . ||73||

ûnadvâdasavassâ vuț
țhâpentî . . . $\|74\|$

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ saṃghena asammatâ vuṭṭhâpentî . . . $\parallel 75 \parallel$

alan tava te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjantî dve âp. âp., khîyati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, khîyite âp. pâcitti-yassa. ||76||

sikkhamânam sace me tvam ayye cîvaram dassasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti vatvâ n' eva vuṭṭhâpentî na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam karontî ekam âp. âp. pâcittiyam. ||77|| sikkhamânam saco mam tvam nyye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti . . . || 78 ||

purisasamsattham kumârakasamsattham caṇḍim sokâvâsam sikkhamânam vutthâpentî . . . (see § 71). || 79 ||

måtåpitûhi vå såmikena vå ananuññåtaın sikkhamånaın vutthåpenti . . . $\|80\|$

pårivåsikachandadånena sikkhamånam vutthåpentî... ||81 || anuvassam vutthåpentî... ||82 ||

ekavassam dve vutthåpentî . . . | 83 ||

kumâribhûtavaggo atthamo.

chattupâhanam dhârentî dve âp. âp., dhâreti payoge dukkatam, dhârite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||84||

yânena yâyantî dve âp. âp., yâyati payoge dukkaţam, yâyite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||85||

samghâuim dhârentî . . . (see § 84). ||86||

itthålamkåram dhårentî . . . | 87 ||

gandhavannakena nhâyantî dve âp. âp., nhâyati payoge dukkatam, nhânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. | | 88 ||

våsitena piññåkena nhåyantî . . . ||89||

bhikkhuniyâ . . . (sikkhamânâya . . . sâmaṇeriyâ . . . gihiniyâ . . .) ummaddâpentî parimaddâpentî dve âp. âp., ummaddâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ummaddite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||90-93||

bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdantî dve âp. âp., nisîdati payoge dukkatam, nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. | ||94||

anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchantî dve âp. âp., pucchati payoge dukkaṭam, pucchite âp. pácittiyassa. \$\|95\|\$

asamkacchikâ gâmam pavisantî dve âp. âp., pathamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||96||

chattupâhanavaggo navamo. khuddakam niţţhitam.

sappim (. . . telam . . . madhum . . . phâṇitaṛ. . . . maecham . . . maṃsaṃ . . . khîraṃ . . . dadhiṃ . . .) viñūâpetvâ bhuñjantî dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâṭidesaniyasa. ||1-8|| aṭṭhapāṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ . . . katâpattivâraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. ||2||

avassutâya bhikkluniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâyasamsaggam sâdiyantiyâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. avassutâya...vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. — pa —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati...ekam vipattim bhajanti âcâravipattim.

vipattivâram nitthitam tatiyam. ||3||

avassutâya . . . âpattiyo sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandehi samgahitâ. avassutâya . . . âpattikkhandhânam tîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, siyâ pârâjik-âpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhena. — la — . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pâţidesaniyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhena.

samgahavaram nitthitam catuttham. | 4 |

avassutâya . . . âpattiyo channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. avassutâya . . . âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato. — la — . dadhim viññāpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.

samutthânavâram nitthitam pañcamam. ||5||

avassutâya . . . âpattiyo catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam. avassutâya . . . adhikaraṇânam âpattâ-dhikaraṇam. — la — . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam.

adhikaranavaram nitthitam chattham. | 6 |

avassutâya... âpattiyo sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. avassutâya... samathânam tîhi samathehi sammanti, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâta-karaṇena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

— la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . tîhi samathehi sammanti . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca.
samathavâram niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||7||

avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâyasamsaggam sâdiyantî kati âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, adhakkhakam . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam apattikkhandhanam katihi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, channam âpattisamutthânânam katîhi samutthânehi samutthanti, catunnam adhikaranânam kataman adhikaranam, sattannam samathanam katihi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam . . . (see I, 8) . . . tinavatthårakena ca. -la -. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantî kati âpattiyo âpajjati. dadhim v. bh. dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti paţiganhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâtidesaniyassa. dadhim . . . imâ dve âp. âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajanti âcâravipattim, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pâţidesaniyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhena, channam apattisamutthananam catuhi samutthanehi samutthanti siyâ kâyato samutthanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuțthanti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti, catunnam adhikarananam apattadhikaranam, sattannam samathânam tîhi . . . tinavatthârakena ca.

samuccayavâram nitthitam atthamam. ||8||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattam kam ârabbha kismim vatthusmin ti — la — kenâbhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sâdiyanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha prññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . (see chap. 1) . . . kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam:

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . . pitakam Tambapanniyâ 'ti. || 1 ||

vajjapaticchâdanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti dhuranikkhepe. ||2||

yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paţinissajjanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

atthamam vatthum paripûranapaccayâ pârâjikam dhuranikkhepe. $\|4\|$

pârâjikâ niţţhitâ.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikâya bhikkhuniyâ atṭam karanapaceayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto kam ârabbha . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti — la — konâbhatan ti paramparâbhatan:

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyâ 'ti. ||1|| corivuṭṭhâpanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

ekâya gâmantaram gamanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . pathamapârâjiko. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satihu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasaṃghaṃ ana-ññâya gaṇassa chandaṃ osâraṇapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutâya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vå anavassuto vå yato tvam anavassutå, ingh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå tam tvam sahatthå patiggahetvå khâda vå bhunja vå 'ti uyyojanapaccayâ samghâdiseso . . . samutthâti. ||6||

kupitâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatthânam bhikkhunînam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

saṃsaṭṭhâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nânâ viharitthâ 'ti uyyojentiyâ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. $\parallel 10 \parallel$ — la —

dadhim viňňâpetvâ bhuňjanapaccayâ pâṭidesaniyam . . . catûhi samutthânehi samutthâti. $\|8\|$

katthapaññattivâram nitthitam pathamam. ||9||

kâyasaṃsaggaṃ sâdiyanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. kâyasaṃsaggaṃ sâdiyanapaccayâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajânumaṇḍalaṃ gahaṇaṃ sâdiyati âpatti pârâjikassa, bhikkhu kâyena kayaṃ âmasati âp. samghâdisesassa, kâyena kâyapaṭibaddhaṃ âmasati âp. thullaccayassa, kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddhaṃ âmasati âp. dukkaṭassa, añgulipatodake pâcittiyaṃ. kâyasaṃsaggaṃ sâdiyanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. || 1 ||

vajjapaticchâdanapaccayâ kati . . . catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhunî jânam pârâjikam dhammam paticchâdeti âp. pârâjikassa, vematikâ paticchâdeti âp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghâdisesam paticchâdeti âp. pâcittiyassa, âcâravipattim paticchâdeti âp. dukkatassa. vajjapaticchâdanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paţinissajjanapaccayâ kati . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâv. sam. na paţinissajjati ñattiyâ dukkaṭam dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pârâjikassa, bhedakânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâv. sam. na paṭinissajjati âp. saṃghâdisesassa, pâpikâya diṭṭhiyâ yâv. sam. na paṭinissajjati âp. pâcittiyassa. yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. \$\|3\|\$

aṭṭhamaṃ vatthuṃ paripûraṇapaceayâ kati . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

pârâjikâ nitthitâ.

ussayavâdikâ bhikkhunî attam karanapaccayâ tisso . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saṃghâdisesassa. $\|1\|$

corivutthåpanapaccayå tisso . . . ||2|| ekå gåmantaram gamanapaccayå tisso . . . ||3||

samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandam osâranapaceayâ tisso . . . ||4||

avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paţiggahetvâ bhuūjanapaccayâ tisso âp. âp., khâdissâmi bhuūjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp. thullaccayassa, rɨjhohàre ajjhohâre âpatti saṃghâdisesassa, udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukkatassa. || 5 ||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo . . . bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojanapaceayâ 'tisso . . . $\|6\|$

kupitâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paţinissajjanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso ... ||8||

samsatthâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjanapaccayâ tisso . . . $\|9\|$

saṃsaṭṭhâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nânâ viharitthâ 'ti uyyojentî yâv. sam. na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso . . . $\|10\|$

dasa samghâdisesâ nitthitâ.

— la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ kati . . . dve âpattiyo âpajjati, khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paţiganhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâţidesaniyassa. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. ||8||

katâpattivâram niţthitam dutiyam. ||10||

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . (see chap. 3) . . . dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. — la — . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ âpattiyo . . . âcâravipattim.

vipattivaram nitthitam tatiyam. ||11||

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo sattannam âpatti-

kkhandhânam katîhi . . . pañcabi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ samghâdisesâpattikkhandena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkatâpattikkhandhena. — la — . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ âpattiyo . . . dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pâtidesaniyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkatâpattikkhandhena.

samgahavâram nitthitam catuttham. ||12||

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi . . . (see chap. 5) . . . — la — . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ âpattiyo channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam . . . ca cittato ca sanuṭṭhanti.

samutthânavâram nitthitam pancamam. ||13||

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnam adhikaranânam . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaranavaram nitthitam chattham. |14|

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapuccayâ âpattiyo sattannam samathânam . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavâram nitthitam sattamam. ||15||

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. kây. sâd. pañca âpattiyo âpajjati, avassutâ . . . (see chap. 10) . . . añgulipatodake pâcittiyam. kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . (see I, 8) . . . katîhi samathehi samınanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim, sattannam âpattikhandhânam pañcahi âpattikhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikhandhena siyâ samghâdisesâpattikhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena . . . (I, 8) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. — la — . dadhim viñnâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ kati . . . dve âpattiyo âpajjati . . . tiṇavatthârakena câ 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavâram niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. Bhikkhunîvibhange solasa mahâbhedâ niṭṭhitâ.

86 [1-14.

III.

Samutthânass uddânam:

Anicca sabbe samkhara dukkhanatta ca samkhata, nibbânañ c' eva paññatti anattâ iti nicchayâ. buddhacande anuppanne buddhâdicce anuggate tesam sabhagadhammanam namamattam na nayati. dukkaram vividham katvâ pûrayitvâna pârami uppajjanti mahâvîrâ cakkhubhûtâ sabrahmake, to desayanti saddhammam dukkhahânim sukhâvaham: Añgîraso Sakyamuni sabbabhûtânukampako | sabbasattuttamo sîho piţake tîņi desayi 5 suttantam abhidhammañ ca vinayañ ca mahâgunam. evam nîyati saddhammo vinayo yadi titthati. ubhato ca Vibhangâni Khandhakâ yâ ca Mâtikâ | mâlâ suttaguneneva Parivârena ganthitâ. tass' eva Parivârassa samutthânam niyato katam | sambhedanidânañ c' aññam sutte dissanti upari: tasmâ sikkhe Parivâram dhammakâmo supesalo 'ti.| Vibhange dvîsu pañnattam uddisanti uposathe: pavakkhâmi samutthânam yathâñâyam sunâtha me. pârâjikam yam pathamam, dutiyañ ca tato param, 10 sañcaritt'-ânubhâsanañ ca, atirekañ ca cîvaram, lomâni, padasodhammo, bhûta-samvidhânena ca, theyva-desana-corim ca, ananuññâtâya terasa: teras' ete samutthânanayâ viññûhi cintitâ; ekekasmim samutthâne sadisâ idha dissare.

methunam, sukka-samsaggo, aniyatâ paṭhamikâ, pubbûpa-paripâcitâ, raho bhikkhuniyâ saha,| sabhojane, raho dve ca, anguli, udake hasam,

pahâre, uggire c' eva, tepaññâsâ ca sekhiyâ, adhakkhakam, gâm'-avassutâ, tala-matthañ ca, suddhikâ, 15 yassam vutthâ ca, ovâdam, nânubandhe pavattinin: chasattati ime sikkhâ kâyamânasikâ katâ, sabbe ekasamutthânâ pathamam pârâjikam yathâ. pathamaparajikasamutthanam nitthitam. adinnam, viggah', uttarim, dutthullâ, atthakâminam, amûlâ, aññabhâgiyâ, aniyatâ dutiyikâ, acchinde, parinamane, musa, omasa-pesuna, dutthullå, pathavim khane, bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhape, nikkaddhanam, siñcanañ ca, âmisahetu, bhuttâvî, ehi, anâdari, bhimsâ, apanidhe ca, jîvitam, jânam sappâṇakam, kammam, ûna-samvâsa-nâsanâ, 20 sahadhammika-vilekhâ, moho, amûlakena ca, kukkuccam, dhammakam, datvâ, parinâmeyya puggale, kin te, akâla-acchinde, duggahi, nirayena ca, ganam, vibhañgam, dubbalam, kathin'-aphâs'-upassayam, akkosa-candi, maccharî, gabbhinî ca, pâyantiyâ, dve vasså, sikkhå samghena, tayo c' eva gihigatå, kumâribhûtâ tisso ca, ûnadvâdas'-asammatâ, alan tâva, sokâvâsam, chandâ, anuvassâ ca, dve: sikkhâpadâ sattati 'me, samutthânâ tikâ katâ: kâyacittena na vâcâ, vâcâcittam na kâyikam,

dutiyapârâjikasamuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. sañcari, kuṭi, vihâro, dhopanañ ca, paṭiggaho, viñūatt'-uttari abhihaṭṭuṃ, ubhinnaṃ, dûtakena ca, kosiyâ, suddha-dve bhâgâ, chabbassâni, nisîdanaṃ, riñcanti, rûpikâ c' eva, ubho nânappakârakâ, lûnabandhana-vassikâ, suttaṃ, vikappanena ca, dvâra-dâna-sibbinî ca, pûva-paccaya-joti ca, ratanaṃ, sûci, mañco ca, tûlaṃ, nisîdana-kaṇḍu ca, vassikâ ca, sugatena, viñāatti, aññacetâpanâ, lahukâ, garu, dve vighâsâ, saṭikâ ca, samaṇacîvarena ca: samapañūâs' ime dhammâ chahi ṭhânehi jâyare, kâyato na vâcâcittâ, vâcato na kâyamanâ, kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, kâyacittâ na vâcikâ,

25 tîhi dvârehi jâyanti, pârâjikam dutiyam yathâ.

vâcâcittâ na kâyena, tîhi dvârehi jâyare: chasamuṭṭhânikâ ete sañcarittena sâdisâ.

sañcarittasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
bhed'-ânuvattâ, dubbaca-dûsa-duṭṭhulla-diṭṭhi ca,
chandam, ujjhaggikâ dve ca, dve ca saddâ, na byâhare,|
chamâ, nîcâsane, ṭhânam, pacchato, uppathena ca,
vajj'-ânuvatti, gahaṇâ, osâre, paccâcikkhanâ,|
kismim saṃsaṭṭhâ dve, vadhi, visibbe, dukkhitâya ca,
puna saṃsaṭṭhâ, na vûpasama ârâmañ ca, pavâraṇâ,|
anvaddham, sahajîvini dve, cîvaram, anubandhanâ:
sattatiṃsa ime dhammâ kâyavâcâya cittato
sabbe ekasamuṭṭhânâ samanubhâsanâ yathâ.|

samanubhâsanâsamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
ubbhatam kaṭhinam tîṇi, paṭhamam patta-bhesajjam,
accekam vâpi, sâsañkam, pakkamantena vâ duve,|
upassayam, paramparâ, anatirittam, nimantanâ,
vikappam, rañño, vikâle, vosâs'-âraññakena ca,|
ussayâ, sannicayañ ca, pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca,
pañcâhikâ, saṃkamaṇî, dve âvasathena ca,|
pasâkhe, àsane c' eva: tiṃsa ekûnakâ ime
kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, tîhi dvârchi jâyare:
40 dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe kaṭhinena sahâ samâ.|

kathinasamutthânam nitthitam.
clakalomâ, dve seyyâ, âhacca, pinḍabhojanam,
gaṇa-vikâle, sannidhi, dantaponen', acelakâ,|
uyyuttam, senam, uyyodhi, surâ, orena nhâyanâ,
dubbaṇṇe, dve desanikâ, lasun', uttiṭṭhe, naccanâ,|
nhânam, attharaṇam, seyyâ, antoraṭṭhe, tathâ babi,
antovassam, cittâgâram, âsandim, suttakantanâ,|
veyyâvaccum, sahatthâ ca, abhikkhukâvâsena ca,
chattam, yânañ ca, saṃghāṇim, alaṃkâram, gandhavâsitam.|

bhikkhunî, sikkhamânâ ca, sâmanerî, gihiniyâ,
45 asamkacchikâ: âpattî cattârîsâ catuttari,|
kâyena na vâcâcittena, kâyacittena na vâcato,
dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe samâ elakalomakâ.|
elakalomasamuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.
pad'-aññatra, asammatâ, tathâ atthaṃgatena ca,

tiracchânavijjâ dve vuttâ, anokâse ca pucchanâ: | satta sikkhâpadâ ete vâcâ na kâyacittato, vâcâcittena jâyanti na tu kâyena jâyare: dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe padasodhammasadisâ.|

padasodhammasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam. addhâna-nâvam, panîtam, mâtugâmena, samhare, dhaññam, nimantitâ c' eva, aṭṭha ca pâṭidesani: | sikkhâ pannarasâ ete kâyâ na vâcâ na manâ,

50 kâyavâcâya jâyanti na te cittena jâyare,|
kâyacittena jayanti na te jâyanti vâcato,
kâyavâcâya cittena: samuṭṭhânâ catubbidhâ
paññattâ buddhañâṇena addhânena sahâ samâ.|

addhânasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam. theyyasattham, upassutim, sûpam viññâpanena ca, ratti, channañ ca, okâsam, ete byûhena sattamam: kâyacittena jâyanti na te jâyanti vâcato, tîhi dvàrchi jâyanti, dvisamuṭṭhânikâ ime theyyasatthasamuṭṭhânâ desitâdiccabandhunâ.

theyyasatthasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
chattapâṇissa saddhammam na desenti tathâgatâ,
evam eva daṇḍapâṇissa, sattha-âvudhapâṇinam,|
pâduk'-upâhanâ, yânâ, seyyâ, pallatthikâya ca,
55 veṭṭhit'-oguṇṭhito c' eva: ekâdasam anûnakâ |
vâcâcittena jâyanti na te jâyanti kâyato,
sabbe ekasamuṭṭhânâ sammatâ dhammadesane.|

dhammadesanasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam. bhûtam kâyena jâyati na vâcâya na cittato, vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyâ na ca cittato, kâyavâcâya jâyati na tu jâyati cittato, bhûtârocanakâ nâma tîhi ṭhânehi jâyati.

bhûtârocanasamutthânam nitthitam. corî vâcâya cittena na tam jâyati kâyato, jâyati tîhi dvârchi corîvutthâpanam idam, akatam dvisamutthânam dhammarâjena bhàsitam.

corîvuţţhâpanasamuţţhânam niţţhitam. ananuññâtam vâcâya na kâyâ na ca cittato, 60 jâyati kâyavâcâya na tam jâyati cittato, jâyati vâcâcittena na tam jâyati kâyato, jâyati tîhi dvârehi akatam catuṭṭhânikam.|
ananuññâtasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
samuṭṭhânam hi samkhepam dasa tîni sudesitam
asammohakaraṇam ṭhânam nettidhammânulomikam:
dhârayanto imam viññû samuṭṭhâne na muyhatîti.

Samutthanasîsasamkhepam nitthitam.

IV.

Kati âpattiyo, kati âpattikkhandhâ, kati vinîtavatthûni, k. agâravâ, k. gâravâ, k. vinîtavatthûni, k. vipattiyo, k. âpattisamuţṭhânâ, k. vivâdamûlâni, k. anuvâdamûlâni, k. sâranîyâ dhammâ, k. bhedakaravatthûni, k. adhikaranâni, k. samathâ.

pañca âpattiyo, pañca âpattikhandhâ, pañca vinîtavatthûni, satta âpattiyo, satta âpattikhandhâ, satta vinîtavatthûni, cha agâravâ, cha gâravâ, cha vinîtavatthûni, catasso vipattiyo, cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ, cha vivâdamûlâni, cha anuvâdamûlâni, cha sâraṇiyâ dhammâ, aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni, cattâri adhikaraṇâni, satta samathâ. ||1||

tattha katamâ pañca âpattiyo. pârâjikâpatti saṃghâdise-sâpatti pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâpatti, imâ pañca âpattiyo. ||2||

tattha katame pañca âpattikkhandhâ. pârâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dukkaţâpattikkhandho, ime pañca âpattikkhandhâ. ||3||

tattha katamâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. pañcahi âpatti-kkhandhchi ârati virati paṭivirati veramanî akiriyâ akaranam anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto, imâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. ||4||

tattha kutamâ satta âpattiyo. pârâjikâpatti saṃghâdisesâp. thullaccayâp. pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâp. dubbhâsitâp., imâ satta âpattiyo. ||5||

tattha katame satta âpattikkhandhâ. pârâjikâpattikkhandho...dubbhâsitâpattikkhandho, ime satta âpattikkhandhâ. ||6|| tattha katamâni satta vinîtavatthûni. sattahi âpattikkhandhehi ârati ... setughâto, imâni satta vinîtavatthûni. ||7||

tattha katame cha agâravâ. buddhe agâravo, dhamme agâravo, saṃghe ag., sikkhâya ag., appamâde ag., paṭisanthâre agâravo, ime cha agâravâ. ||8||

tattha katame cha gâravâ. buddhe gâravo . . . pați-santhâre gâravo, ime cha gâravâ. ||9||

tattha katamâni cha vinîtavatthûni. chahi agâravehi ârati... setughâto, imâni cha vinîtavatthûni. ||10||

tattha katamâni catasso vipattiyo. sîlavipatti âcârav. ditthiv. âjîvavipatti, imâ catasso vipattiyo. | 11 | 11 |

tattha katame cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ. atth' âpatti kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, atth' âpatti vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, atth' âpatti vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ime cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ. ||12||

tattha katamâni cha vivâdamûlâni. idha bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanâhî. yo so bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanâhî so satthari pi agâravo viharati appatisso... (=Cullavagga IV. 14, 3 down to the end of that paragraph. The word 'bhikkhave' is here constantly omitted)... evam etassa pâpakassa vivâdamûlassa âyatim anavassavo hoti. imâni cha vivâdamûlâni. ||13||

tattha katamâni cha anuvâdamûlâni. idha bhikkhu kodhano . . . (this is identical with the last paragraph, reading 'anuvâdao' instead of 'vivâdao') imâni cha anuvâdamûlâni. $\|14\|$

tattha katame cha sâraṇîyâ dhammâ. idha bhikkhuno mettam kâyakammam paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacârîsu âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo sâraṇîyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṃgahâya avivâdâya sâmaggiyâ ekibhâvâya saṃvattati. puna ca param bhikkhuno mettam vacîkammam . . . mettam manokammam . . . saṃvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu ye te lâbhâ dhammikâ dhammaladdhâ antamaso pattapariyâpannamattam pi tathârûpehi lâbhehi appaṭivibhattabhogî hoti sîlavantehi sabrahmacârîhi sâdhâraṇabhogî, ayam pi dhammo . . . saṃvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yâni tâni sîlâni akhaṇdâni acchiddâni asabalâni akammâsâni bhujissâni vinnûpasatthâni aparâmaṭthâni samâ-

dhisamvattanikâni tathârûpesu sîlesu sîlasâmaññagato viharati sabrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yâyam diṭṭhi ariyâ niyyânikâ niyyâti takkarassa sammâdukkhakhayâya tathârûpâya diṭṭhiyâ diṭṭhisâmaññagato viharati sabrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. ime cha sâranîyâ dhammâ. ||15||

tattha katamâni aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni. idha bhikkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . (=Mahavâgga, X. 5, 4) . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti. imâni atthârasa bhedakaravatthûni. ||16||

tattha katamâni cattâri adhikaranani. vivâdâdhikaranan anuvâdâdhikaranan âpattâdhikaranam kiccâdhikaranan. imâni cattâri adhikaranâni. || 17 ||

tattha katame satta samathâ. sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûļhavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ yebhuyyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthârako. ime satta samathâ. ||18||

katipucchâvâram nitthitam. tass' uddânam:

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinîtâ, sattadhâ puna, vinît'-âgâravâ c' eva, gâravâ mûlam eva ca, | puna vinîtâ, vipatti, samuṭṭhânam, vivâdanâ, anuvâdâ, sâranîyam, bhed'-âdhikaranena ca, satt' eva samathâ vuttâ: padâ sattarasa ime 'ti. ||1||

pathamena âpattisamuţthânena pârâjikam âpajjeyyâ 'ti: na hîti vattabbam. saṃghâdisesam âpajjeyyâ 'ti: siyâ 'ti vattabbam. thullaccayam âpajjeyyâ 'ti: siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâcittiyam . . . pâṭidesaniyam . . . dukkaṭam âpajjeyyâ 'ti: siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti: na hîti vattabbam. ||1||

dutiyena âpattisamuṭṭhânena . . . (see § 1) . . . pâcittiyam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâṭidesaniyam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. dukkaṭam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. ||2||

tatiyena âpattisamutthânena . . . (= § 1). ||3||

catutthena âpattisamuṭṭhânena pârâjikam âpajjeyyâ 'ti: siyâ 'ti vattabbam. saṃghâdisesam . . . (= § 1). ||4||

pancamena apattisamutthanena . . . (= § 4) . . . patidesaniyam apajjeyya 'ti: na hîti vattabbam. dukkatam apajjeyya 'ti: siya 'ti vattabbam. dubbhasitam apajjeyya 'ti: siya 'ti vattabbam. ||5||

chaṭṭhena âpattisamuṭṭhânena . . . (= § 4). ||6|| chaâpattisamuṭṭhânavâraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ. ||2||

pathamena âpattisamutthânena kati âpattiyo âpajjati. pathamena âpattisamutthânena pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññî saññâcikâya kuţim karoti adesitavatthukam' pamanatikkantam sarambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkatam, ekam pindam anagate apatti thullaccayassa, tasmim pinde ågate åpatti samghådisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññî vikâle bhojanam bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññî aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ bhunjati, âpatti pâtidesaniyassa. pathamena âpattisamutthânena imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, channam âpattisamutthânânam katîhi samutthânehi samutthanti, catunnam adhikarananam katamam adhikaranam, sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam pañcahi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ samghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ pâţidesaniyâp. siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhena. channam apattisamutthananam ekena samutthanena samutthanti kâyato samutthanti na vâcato na cittato. catunnam adhikaranan apattadhikaranam. sattannam samathanam tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paţiññâtakaranena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tinavatthârakena ca. ||1||

dutiyena âpattisamutthânena kati âpattiyo âpajjati. dutiyena âp. catasso âp. âpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññî samâdivati kutim me karothâ 'ti, tassa kutim karonti adesitavatthukam pamanatikkantam sarambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkatam, ekam pindam anagate ap. thullaccayassa, tasmim pinde âgate âp. samghâdisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññî anupasampannam padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittidutivena apattisamutthanena ima catasso apattiyo tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . (see âpajjati. § 1) . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam catûhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ samghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkatâpattikkhanchannam âpattisamutthânânam ekena samutthânena samutthanti vâcato samutthanti na kâyato na cittato. catunnam adhikarananam apattadhikaranam. sattannam samathânam tîhi samathehi sammanti . . . (§ 1) . . . tinavatthârakena ca. ||2||

tatiyena âpattisamutthânena kati . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññî samvidahitvâ kuţim karoti adesitavatthukam pamanatikkantam sarambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkatam, ekam pindam anagate ap. thullaccayassa, tasmim pinde âgate âp. samghâdisesassa. bhikkhu kappivasaññî panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âp. pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññî bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjati, âp. pâtidesanitatiyena âpattisamutthânena imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam apattikkhandhanam pancahi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ samghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ pâtidesaniyâp. siyâ dukkatâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamutthânânam ekena samutthânena samutthanti kâyato ca vâcato ca samutthanti na cittato. catunnam adhikarananam . . . tinavatthârakena c.. ||3||

catutthena âpattisamuṭṭhânena kati . . . cha âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhu methunam dhammam paṭisevati, âp. pârâjikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññî saññâcikâya kuṭim

adesitavatthukam pamânâtikkantam sârambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkatam, ekam pindam anagate åp, thullaccavassa, tasmim pinde ågate åp, samghådisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññî vikâle bhojanam bhuñjati, âp. pâcittivassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññî aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ bhunjati, âp. pâțidesaniyassa. tutthena åpattisamutthånena imå cha åpattiyo åpajjati. apattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . sammanti. âpattivo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam âpattikkhandhânam chahi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, siyâ påråjikåpattikkhandhena siyå samghådisesåp. siyå thullaccavập. siyâ pâcittiyap. siyâ pâtidesaniyap. siyâ dukkatapattichannam âpattisamutthânânam ekena samkkhandhena. utthânena samutthanti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na catunnam adhikarananam . . . tinavattharakena vâcato. ca. | 4 |

pañcamena âpattisamutthânena kati . . . eha âpattiyo hhikkhu pâpiceho icchâpakato asantam abhûtam âpajjati. uttarimanussadhammam ullapati, âp. pârâjikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññî samâdiyati kuţim me karothâ 'ti, tassa kuţim karonti adesitavatthukam pamanatikkantam sarambham aparikkamanam, pavoge dukkatam, ekam pindam anagate ap. thullaccavassa, tasmim pinde ågate åp. samghådisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññî anupasampannam padaso dhammam vâceti, âp. pâcittiyassa. na khumsetukâmo na vambhetukâmo na mankum kattukâmo davakamyatâ hinena hinam vadeti, âp. dubbhâsitassa. pañcamena âpattisamutthânena imâ cha âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam âpattikkhandhânam chahi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ samghâdisesâp. siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkatâp. siyâ dubbhâsitâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamutthânânam ekena samutthânena samutthanti vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti na kâyato. catunnam adhikaranânam . . . tinavatthârakena ca. ||5||

chatthena âpattisamutthânena kati . . . cha âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhu samvidahitvâ bhandam avaharati, âp. pârâjikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasañiî samvidahitvâ kuṭim karoti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. samghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasañiî paṇîtabhojanāni attano atthâya viñūāpetvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasañiî bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ahaṭṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhanam chahi . . . (see § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena cā 'ti. ||6||

chaâpattisamuṭṭhânânam katâpattivâram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||3||

samutthânâ kâyikâ anantadassinâ akkhâtâ lokahitena vivekadassinâ,

åpattiyo tena samutthitå kati: pucchâmi tam brûhi vibhangakovida.

samutthânâ kâyikâ anantadassinâ akkhâtâ lokahitena vivekadassinâ,

âpattiyo tena samutthitâ pañca: etan te akkhâmi vibhañgakovida.

samuṭṭhânâ vâcasikâ anantadassinâ . . . brûhi vibhangakovida.

samuṭṭhânâ vâcasikà anantadassinâ . . . samuṭṭhitâ catasso: etan te akkhâmi vibhangakovida.

samutthânâ kâyikâ vâcasikâ anantadassinâ . . .!

samutthânâ kâyikâ vâcasikâ anantadassinâ . . . samutthitâ pañca . . . |

samutthânâ kâyikâ mânasikâ . . . cha . . . |

samutthânâ vâcasikâ mânasikâ . . . cha . . . |

samutthânâ kayikâ vâcasikâ mânasikâ anantadassinâ akkhâtâ lokahitena vivekadassinâ,

åpattiyo tena samutthita kati: pucchami tam brûhi vibhangakovida. samuṭṭhânâ kâyikâ vâcasikâ mânasikâ anantadassinâ akkhâtâ lokahitena vivekadassinâ,

åpattiyo tena samutthitå cha: etan te akkhâmi vibhañgakovidå 'ti.|

âpattisamutthânakathâ nitthitâ tatiyâ. ||4||

sîlavipattipaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. sîlavipattipaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati: bhikkhunî jânam pârâjikam dhammam paticchâdeti âpatti parâjikassa, vematikâ paticchâdeti âp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghâdisesam paticchâdeti âp. pâcittiyassa, attano duṭṭhullam âpattim paticchâdeti âp. dukkaṭassa. sîlavipattipaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam catûhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikhandhena. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. || 1 ||

âcâravipattipaccayâ kati . . . ekam âpattim âpajjati: âcâravipattim paţicchâdeti âpatti dukkaṭassa. âcâravipattipaccayâ imam ekam âpattim âpajjati. sâ âpatti catunnam vipattînam katî vipattiyo bhajati — pa — sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammati. sâ âpatti catunnam vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajati âcâravipattim. sattannam âpattikhandhânam ekena âpattikhandhena samgahitâ dukkaṭâpattikhandhena. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam âpattâdhikaraṇam. sattannam samathânam tîhi samathehi sammati . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||2||

ditthivipattipaccayâ kati . . . dve âpattiyo âpajjati : pâpikâya ditthiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjati nattiyâ dukkaṭam, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ditthivipattipaccayâ imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajanti âcâravipattim. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamuţṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaranânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||3||

âjîvavipattipaccayâ kati . . . cha âpattiyo âpajjati: âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ pâpiceho icehâpakato asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapati ap. parajikassa. ajîvahetu âjîvakâranâ sancarittam samâpajjati âp. samghâdisesassa. âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ yo te vihâre vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhanati pativijanantassa ap. thullaccayassa. ajįvahetu ajįvakâranâ bhikkhu panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viñnâpetvâ bhuñjati âp. pâcittiyassa. âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ bhikkhunî panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viñnâpetvâ bhuñjati âp. pâțiâjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ sûpam vâ odanam vã desaniyassa. agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati âp. dukkaṭassa. âjîvavipattipaccayâ imâ cha âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam chahi . . . (see chap. 3, § 4) . . . siyâ dukkatâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamutthânânam chahi samutthânchi samutthanti, siyâ kâyato samutthanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyato na cittato, sivâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, sivâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, sivâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti. catunnam adhikarananam . . . tinavattharakena ca. ||4||

vipattipaccayavâram niţţhitam catuttham. || 5 ||

vivådådhikaranapaccayå kati åpattiyo åpajjati. vivådådhikaranapaccayå dve åpattiyo åpajjati: upasampannam omasati åp. dukkatassa. vivådådhikaranapaccayå imå dve åpattiyo åpajjati. tå åpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati... sammanti. tå åpattiyo catunnam vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajanti åcåravipattim. sattannam åpattikkhandhanam dvîhi åpattikkhandhehi samgahitå siyå påcittiyåpattikkhandhena siyå dukkatåpattikkhandhena. channam åpattisamutthånånam tîhi samutthånehi samutthanti, siyå kåyato ca cittato ca s. na

vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tinavatthârakena ca. || 1 ||

anuvâdâdhikaranapaccayâ kati . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati: bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamseti åp. samghådiscsassa, amûlakena samghådisesena anuddhamseti ap. pacittiyassa, amûlikaya acaravipattiya anuddhamseti âp. dukkaţassa. anuvâdâdhikaranapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . âpajjati. tà apattivo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo sammanti. bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. âpattikkhandhânam tîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ samghâdisesâp, siyâ pâcittiyâp, siyâ dukkaţâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamutthânânam tîhi samutthânehi samutthanti siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikarananam . . . tinavattharakena ca. ||2||

âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . catasso âpattiyo âpajjati : bhikkhuni jânam pârâjikam dhammam paţicchâdeti âp. pârâjikassa, vematikâ paţicchâdeti âp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu samghâdisesam paţicchâdeti âp. pâcittiyassa, âcâravipattim paţicchâdeti âp. dukkaṭassa. âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam catûhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||3||

kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pârâjikassa. bhedakânuvattakâ bhikkhû yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. pâpikâya diṭṭhiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjati âp. pâcitti-

yassa. kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve . . . sattannam âpatti-kkhandhânam pañcahi âpattikkhandhêhi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâp. siyâ samghâdisesâp. siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhêna. channam âpatti-samuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||4||

thapetvå satta åpattiyo satta åpattikkhandhe avaseså åpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam åpattikkhandhânam katîhi åpattikkhandhehi samgahitå, channam åpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam, satannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. thapetvå satta åpattiyo satta åpattikhandhe avaseså åpattiyo catunnam vipattînam na katamam vipattim bhajanti, sattannam åpattikhandhânam katamena åpattikhandhena samgahitå, channam åpattisamuṭṭhânânam katamena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathânam katamena samathena sammanti. tam kissa hetu. ṭhapetvå satta åpattiyo satta åpattikhandhen n' atth' aññâ åpattiyo 'ti. ||5||6||

adhikaranapaccayavaram nitthitam pañcamam.

anantarapeyyâlam nitthitam. tass' uddânam:

katipucchâ, samuṭṭhânâ, katâpatti tath' eva ca, samutthânâ, vipattî ca, tathâdhikaranena câ 'ti.

vivâdâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgamam, kati thânâni, kati vatthûni, kati bhûmiyo, kati hetû, kati mûlâni, katîh' âkârehi vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgamam . . . (instead of vivadati read anuvadati.)

âpattâdhikaranassa kim pubbamgamam . . . (read âpattim âpajjati.)

kiccâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgamam . . . (read kiccaṃ jâyati.) $\|1\|$

vivådådhikaraṇassa kim pubbaṃgaman ti lobho pubbaṃgamo doso pubbaṃgamo moho p. alobho p. adoso p. amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati thânânîti aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni thânâni. kati vatthûnîti aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti aṭṭh. bhed. bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû tayo kusalahetû tayo akusalahetû tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti dvâdasa mûlâni. katîh' âkârehi vivadatîti dvîh' âkârehi vivadati dhammadiṭṭhi vâ adhammadiṭṭhi vâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ katîhi samathehi sammatîti vivâdâdhikaraṇam dvîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. ||2||

anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgaman ti lobho . . . amoho pubbamgamo. kati thânânîti catasso vipattiyo thânânî. kati vatthûnîti catasso vipattiyo vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti cat. vip. bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû tayo kusalahetû tayo akusalahetû tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti cuddasa mûlâni. katîh' âkârchi anuvadatîti dvîh' âkârchi anuvadatît vatthuto vâ âpattito vâ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi . . . catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca satiyinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. ||3||

âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhânânîti satta âpattikkhandhâ ṭhânâni. kati vatthûnîti satta âpattikkhandhâ vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti satta âp. bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû . . . tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâni mûlâni. kaṭîh' âkârehi . . . chah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati alajjitâ aññâṇatâ kukkuccapakatattâ akappiye kappiyasaññitâ kappiye akappiyasaññitâ satisammosâ. âpattâdhikaraṇam katîhi . . . tîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇayatthârakena ca. || 4 ||

kiccâdhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhânânîti cattâri kammâni ṭhânâni. kati vatthûnîti cattâri kammâni vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti cattâri kammâni bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû . . . tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti ekam mûlam saṃgho. katîh' âkârehi kiccam jâyatîti dvîh' âkârehi kiccam jâyatî ñattito vâ apalokanato vâ. kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammatîti kiccâdhikaraṇam ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayena. ||5||

kati samathâ. satta samathâ, sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlhavinayo paṭiñiâtakaraṇam yebhuyyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthârako, ime satta samathâ. siyâ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvasena pariyâyena. siyâ 'ti. kathañ ca siyâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dve samathâ, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cattâro samathâ, âpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo samathâ, kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko samatho. evaṃ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvasena pariyâyena. ||6||

pariyâyavâram nitthitam chattham. ||7||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâranâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ. pañca samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ sativinayo amûļhavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthârako.

cattâro samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo sativin. amûlhavin. tassapâpiyyasikâ. tayo samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ paṭiūñâtakaraṇam tiṇavatthârako.

tayo samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tiṇavatthârako. cattâro samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûļhav. tassapâpiyyasikâ.

eko samatho kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇo sammukhâvinayo. cha samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûļhav. paṭiññâtakaraṇam tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthârako.

sadharanavaram nitthitam sattamam. ||8||

kati samathâ vi îdâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa . . . âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ . . . (=chap. 8; instead of sâdhâraṇa and asâdhâraṇa read tabbhâgiya and aññabhâgiya).

tabbhagiyavaram nitthitam atthamam. ||9||

samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ. siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ.

katham siyâ samathâ samath ssa sâdhâranâ, katham siyâ s. s. asâdhâranâ.

yebhuyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇâ, sativinayassa amûļhavinayassa paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassapāpiyyasikâya tiṇavatthârakassa asâdhâraṇâ.

sativinayo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, amûļhavinayassa patiññ. tassap. tiṇav. yebh. asâdhâraṇo.

amûlhavinayo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassap. tiṇav. yebh. sativ. asâdhâraṇo.

patiññâtakaraṇam sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇam, tassapâpiyyasikâya tinav. yebh. sativ. amûlhavinayassa asâdhâraṇam.

tassapâpiyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâranâ, tinavatthârakassa yebh. sativ. amûlh. paṭiñīâtakaraṇassa asâdhâranâ.

tiņavatthārako sammukhāvinayassa sādhāraņo, yebhuyyasikāya sativ. amūļh. paṭiňň. tassapāpiyyasikāya asādhāraņo.

evam siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâranâ, evam siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâranâ.

samatha samathassa sadharanavaram nitthitam navamam. $\|\mathbf{10}\|$

samatha samathassa tabbhagiya, samatha samathassa aññabhagiya. siya . . . (=chap. 10; instead of sadharana and asadharana read tabbhagiya and aññabhagiya.)

samathâ samathassa tabbhâgiyavâram niṭṭhitam dasamam. || 11 ||

samatho sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho. samatho yebhuyyasikâ, yebhuyyasikâ samatho. samatho sativinayo . . . amûļhavinayo . . . paţiññâtakaraṇaṇ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthârako, tiṇavatthârako samatho.

yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlhavinayo patinnatakaranam tassapâpiyyasikâ tinavatthârako, ime samathâ samathâ no sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho c' eva sammukhâvinayo ca.

sativinayo amûlhavinayo paţiññâtakaraṇam tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthârako sammukhâvinayo, ime samathâ samathâ no yebhuyyasikâ, yebhuyyasikâ samatho c' eva yebhuyyasikâ ca.

sammukhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûļhavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ, ime samathâ samathâ no

tinavatthârako, tinavatthârako samatho c' eva tinavatthârako ca.

samathasammukhavinayavaram nitthitam ekadasamam. ||12||

vinayo sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo vinayo . . . vinayo tiṇavatthârako, tiṇavatthârako vinayo.

vinayo siyâ sammukhâvinayo siyâ na sammukhâvinayo. sammukhâvinayo vinayo c' ova sammukhâvinayo ca.

vinayo siyâ yebhuyyasikâ . . . sativinayo . . . amûļhavinayo . . . paţiññâtakaraṇam . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthârako, siyâ na tiṇavatthârako. tiṇavatthârako vinayo c' eva tiṇavatthârako ca.

vinayavaram nitthitam dvadasamam. ||13||

sammukhâvinayo kusalo akusalo abyâkato. yobhuyyasikâ kusalâ akusalâ abyâkatâ . . ., . . . tiṇavatthârako kusalo akusalo abyâkato.

sammukhâvinayo siyâ kusalo siyâ abyâkato, n' atthi sammukhâvinayo akusalo. yebhuyyasikâ siyâ kusalâ siyâ akusalâ siyâ abyâkatâ. sativinayo . . . amûļhavinayo . . . patiññâtakaraṇam . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthârako siyâ kusalo siyâ akusalo siyâ abyâkato.

vivadadhikaranam kusalam akusalam abyakatam. anuvadadhikaranam . . . apattadhikaranam . . . kiccadhikaranam kusalam akusalam abyakatam. vivâdâdhikaraṇam siyâ kusalam siyâ akusalam siyâ abyâkatam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . siyâ abyâkatam. âpattâdhikaraṇam siyâ akusalam siyâ abyâkatam, n' atthi âpattâdhikaraṇam kusalam. kiccâdhikaraṇam siyâ kusalam siyâ akusalam siyâ abyâkatam.

kusalavâram nitthitam terasamam. ||14||

yattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amûlhavinayo . . . paţiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthârako labbhati.

yattha sativinayo labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha sativinayo labbhati. na tattha amûlhavinayo . . . (comp. chap. 10).

yattha tinavattharako labbhati tattha sammukhavinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhavinayo labbhati tattha tinavattharako labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasika labbhati, na tattha sativinayo . . . amûļhavinayo . . . paṭiūñâtakaraṇam . . . tassapāpiyyasika labbhati. ||1||

yattha yebhuyyasikâ tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha yebhuyyasikâ. na tattha sativinayo, na tattha . . . (see § 1. Omit here the word labbhati).

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativinayo. na tattha . . .

sammukhâvinayam kâtûna mûlam — la —.

yattha tinavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tinavatthârako, na tattha yebhuyyasikâ. . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ.

cakkapeyyâlam. yatthavâram niṭṭhitam cuddasamam. ||15||

yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca adhikaranam vûpasammati, yattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amûļhavinayo . . . tinavatthârako labbhati.

yasmim samaye sammukhavinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaranam vûpasammati, yattha . . .

yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca tinavatthârakena ca

yasmin samaye sammukhavinayena ca tinavattharakena ca adhikaranam vûpasammati, yattha tinavatthârako labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha tinavatthârako labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati, na tattha sativinayo labbhati, . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ labbhati.

samayavâram nitthitam pannarasamam. ||16||

adhikaraṇan ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammà saṃsaṭṭhâ udâhu visaṃsaṭṭhâ labbhâ ca pan' imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetun ti. adhikaraṇan ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ visaṃsaṭṭhâ no saṃsaṭṭhâ, labbhâ ca . . . paññâpetun ti: so mâ h' evan ti 'ssa vacanîyo. adhikaraṇan ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ saṃsaṭṭhâ no visaṃsaṭṭhâ, no ca labbhâ imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetuṃ. taṃ kissa hetu. nanu vuttaṃ bhagavatâ: cattâr' imâni bhikkhave adhikaraṇâni satta samathâ. adhikaraṇâ samathehi saṃmanti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti. evaṃ ime dhammâ saṃsaṭṭhâ no visaṃsaṭṭhâ no ca labbhâ . . . paññâpetun ti.

samsatthavaram nitthitam solasamam. |17|

vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûļhavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. âpattâdhikaraṇam tîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiñiñatakaraṇana ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇam ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayena.

vivâdâdhikara añ ca anuvâdâdhikara nañ ca katîhi samathehi sammanti. vivâdâdhikara nañ ca anuvâdâdhikara nañ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvina yena ca yebhuyya sikâya ca sativina yena ca amûļhavina yena ca tassapâpiyya sikâya ca. vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca tassap. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

sammativåram nitthitam sattarasamam. ||18||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati katîhi samathehi na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati katîhi samathehi na sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam dvîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca, pañcahi samathehi na sammati sativinayena ca amûlh. ca paṭiñiâtak. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca patiññ. ca tinav. ca.

åpattådhikaranam tîhi s. s. samm. ca paţiññ. ca tinav. ca, catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca tassap. ca.

kiccâdhikaraṇam ekena s. s. sammukhâvinayena, chahi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca patiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi samathehi sammanti katîhi samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaranañ ca âpattâdhikaranañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca paţiññ. ca tinav. ca, tîhi s. na s. sativ. ca amûlh. ca tass. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca, pañcahi s. na s. sativ. ca amûļh. ca paṭiñň. ca tass. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikâya.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca tassap. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. patiññ. ca tinav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûļh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikâya.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ea anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ea âpattâdhikaraṇañ ea kiceâdhikaraṇañ ea katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca. sammanti-na-sammanti-vâram nitthitam aṭṭhârasamaṇ. ||19||

samatha samathehi sammanti, samatha adhikaranehi sammanti, adhikarana samathehi s., adhikarana adhikaranehi s.

siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti, siyâ samathâ adhikaranehi s., siyâ s. a. na s., siyâ adhikaranâ samathehi s., siyâ a. s. na s., siyâ adhikaranâ adhikaranehi s., siyâ a. a. na sammanti.

katham siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, katham siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti. yebhuyyasikâ sammukhâvinayena sammati, sativinayena na sammati, amûlhavinayena na sammati, patiññâtakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya . . . tiṇavatthârakena na sammati. sativinayo sammukhâvinayena sammati, amûlhavinayena . . . (comp. IV. 10) . . . tiṇavatthârako sammukhâvinayena sammati, yebhuyyasikâya na sammati, sativiṇayena . . . amûlhavinayena . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya na sammati. evaṃ siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, evaṃ siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti.

katham siyâ samathâ adhikaranehi sammanti, katham siyâ samathâ adhikaranehi na sammanti. sammukhâvinayo vivâdâdhikaranena sammati, anuvâdâdhikaranena na sammati, âpattâdhikaranena na s., kiccâdhikaranena sammati. bhuyyasikâ vivâdâdhikaranena s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhik. na sammati. sativinayo vivâdâdhikaranena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpattâdh. na s., kiceâdh. na sammati. amûļhavinavo vivâdâdhikaranena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., paţiññâtakaranam vivâdâdhikaranena kiccâdh. na sammati. na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. s., kiccâdh. na sammati. tassapâpiyyasikâ yivâdâdhikaranena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s , kiccádh. na sammati. tiņavatthārako vivādādhikaraņena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. evam siyâ samathâ adhikaranehi sammanti, evam siyâ samathâ adhikaranehi na sammanti.

katham siyâ adhikaranâ samathehi sammanti, katham siyâ adhikaranâ samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaranam sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca sammati, sativinayena ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. nuvâdâdhikaraṇam sammukh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca sammati, yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. âpattâ-lhikaraṇam sammukh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca na sammati. kiceâdhikaranam sammukh. sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ.

ca tassap, ca tiṇav, ca na sammati. evam siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, evam siyâ a. s. na sammanti.

katham siyâ adhikaranâ adhikaranêhi sammanti, katham siyâ a. a. na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaranam vivâdâdhikaranena na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhikaranena sammati. anuvâdâdhikaranam . . . âpattâdhikaranam . . . kiccâdhikaranam vivâdâdhikaranena na s., anuv. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhikaranena sammati. evam siyâ adhikaranâ adhikaranehi sammanti, evam siyâ adh. adh. na sammanti.

châpi samathâ cattâro pi adhikaranâ sammukhâvinayena sammanti, sammukhâvinayo kenaci sammati.

samathâdhikaraṇavâram nitthitam ûnavîsatimam. ||20||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaranam samutthâpeti. vivâdâdhikaranam catunnam adhikarananam na katamam adhikaranam samutthapeti, api ca vivâdâdhikaranapaccayâ cattâro adhikaranâ jâyanti. yathâ idha bhikkhû vivadanti dhammo 'ti vâ katham viya. adhammo 'ti vâ vinayo 'ti vâ avinayo 'ti vâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati vivâdâdhikaranam. vivâdâdhikarane samgho vivadati, vivadadhikaranam. vivadamâno anuvadati, anuvâdâdhikaranam. anuvadamâno âpajjati, âpattâdhikaranam. tâya âpattiyâ samgho kammam evam vivâdâdhikaranapaccayâ karoti, kiccâdhikaranam. cattâro adhikaranâ jâyanti.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . (as before) . . . api ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhum anuvadanti . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati anuvâdâdhikaraṇam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivadamâno . . . (as before) . . . evam anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇā jâyanti.

åpattådhikaranam catunnam adhikarananam . . . api ca âpattådhikaranapaccayâ cattâro adhikarana jâyanti. yathâ katham viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati âpattådhikaranam. âpattâdhikarane samgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaranam. vivada-

mâno . . . evam âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ . . . api ca kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ kathaṃ viya. yâ saṃghassa kiccayatâ . . . (Cullav. l. l.) . . . idaṃ vuccati kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ. kiccâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamâno . . . evaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇā jâyanti.

samutthâpanavâram ni hitam vîsatimam. ||21||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇam katamam adhikaraṇam bhajati, katamam adhikaraṇam upanissitam, katamam adhikaraṇam pariyâpannam, katamena adhikaraṇam samgahitam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇam katamam adhikaraṇam bhajati . . . katamena adhikaraṇana samgahitam.

vivâdâdhikaranam catunnam adhikaranam vivâdâdhikaranam bhajati, vivâdâdhikaranam upanissitam, vivâdâdhikaranam pariyâpannam, vivâdâdhikaranana samgahitam. anuvâdâdhikaranam catunnam adhikaranam anuvâdâdhikaranam bhajati . . . âpattâdhikaranam . . . kiccâdhikaranam . . . kiccâdhikaranam . . . kiccâdhikaranam

vivâdâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam kati samathe bhajati, kati samathe upanissitam, kati samathe pariyâpannam, katîhi samathehi samgahitam, katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam kati samathe bhajati . . . katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam dve samathe bhajati, dve samathe upanissitam, dve samathe pariyâpannam, dvîhi samathehi samgahitam, dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam cattâro samathe bhajati . . . catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. âpattâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam tayo samathe bhajati . . . tîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paţinnâtakaraṇana

ca tinavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam ekam samatham bhajati . . . ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayenâ 'ti. $\|22\|$

Samathabhedam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam: adhikaraṇam pariyapannam, sadharaṇa ca, bhagiya, samatha sadharaṇika samathassa, tabbhagiya,| samatha sammukha c' eva, vinayena, kusalena ca, yattha, samaya-saṃsaṭṭha, sammanti, na sammanti ca, samathadhikaraṇañ c' eva, samuṭṭhanam, bhajanti ca' ti.|

V.

Upasampadam pucchissam sanidânam saniddesam, samukkatthapadânam kati âpattiyo. upasampadam vissajjissam sanidânam saniddesam, samukkatthapadânam dve âpattiyo. ||1||

uposatham pucchissam sanidânam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||2|| vassupanâyikam pucchissam sanidânam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||3|| pavåranam . . . tisso åpattiyo. ||4|| cammasaññuttam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||5|| bhesajjam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||6|| kathinakam . . . na katamâ âpatti. || 7 || cîvarasaññuttam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||8|| Campeyyakam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||9|| Kosambakam . . . ekâ âpatti. | 10 || kammak! handhakam . . . ekâ âpatti. | 11 || pârivâsikam . . . ekâ âpatti. | 12 || samuccayam . . . ekâ âpatti. | 13 || samatham . . . dve apattiyo. | 14|| khuddakavatthukam . . . tisso apattiyo. | 15 | senâsanam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||16|| samghabhedam . . . dve âpattiyo. ||17|| samâcâram . . . ekâ âpatti. | 18 || thapanam . . . ekâ âpatti. | 19 || bhikkhunîkhandhakam . . . dve âpattiyo. ||20 || pańcasatikam . . . na katamâ âpatti. ||21|| sattasatikam . . . na katamâ âpattîti. ||22||

Khandhakapucchâvâram niṭṭhitam paṭhamam. tass' uddânam:

upasampad', ûposatho, vassupanâyika-pavâranâ, camma-bhesajja-kaṭhinâ, cîvaraṃ, Campeyyakena ca,| Kosambikkhandhakaṃ, kammaṃ, pârivâsi-samuccayâ, samatha-khuddakâ, senâ, saṃghabhedaṃ, samâcâro, ṭhapanaṃ, bhikkhunînañ ca, pañca-sattasatena câ 'ti.|

VI.

Åpattikarâ dhammâ jânitabbâ; anâpattikarâ dhammâ jâni tabba; apatti janitabba; anapatti j.; lahuka apatti j.; garukâ âpatti j.; sâvasesâ âpatti j.; anavasesâ âpatti j.; dutthullâ âpatti j.; adutthullâ âpatti j.; sappatikammâ âpatti j.; appațikammâ âpatti j.; desanâgâminî âpatti j.; adesanâgâminî âpatti j.; antarâyikâ âpatti j.; anantarâyikâ âpatti j.; sâvajjapaññatti âp. j.; anavajjapaññatti âp. j.; kiriyato samutthitâ âp. j.; akiriyato samutthitâ âp. j.; kiriyâkiriyato samuţthitâ âp. j.; pubbâpatti j.; aparâpatti j.; pubbâpattînam antarâpatti j.; aparâpattînam antarâpatti j.; desitâ gaṇanûpagâ âpatti j.; desitâ na gaṇanûpagâ âp. j.; paññatti j.; anupaññatti j.; anuppannapaññatti j.; sabbatthapaññatti j.; padesapaññatti j.; sâdhâranapaññatti j.; asâdhâraņapañňatti j.; ekatopañňatti j.; ubhatopañňatti j.; thullavajja apatti j.; athullavajja apatti j.; gihipatisamyutta apatti j.; na gihipatisamyutta apatti j.; niyata ap. j.; aniyata ap. j.; âdikaro puggalo jânitabbo; anâdikaro puggalo jânitabbo; adhiccapattiko puggalo j.; abhinhapattiko p. j.; codako p. j.; cuditako p. j.; adhammacodako p. j.; adhammacuditako p. j.; dhammacodako p. j.; dhammacuditako p. j.; niyato p. j.; aniyato p. j.; abhabbâpattiko p. j.; bhabbâpattiko p. j.; ukkhittako p. j.; anukkhittako p. j.; nâsitako p. j; anâsitako p. j.; samânasamvâsako p. j.; asamânasamvâsako p. j.; thapanam jânitabban ti.

ekakam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

karâ, âpatti, lahukâ, sâvasesâ ca, duṭṭhullâ, paṭikamma-desanâ ca, antarâ, vajja-kiriyam,| kiriyâkiriya-pubbâ, antarâ, gaṇanûpagâ, paññaṭti, anânuppannâ, sabbâ, sâdhâraṇâ ca, ekato,| thulla-gihi-niyatâ ca, âdi, adhicca, codako, adhamma-dhamma-niyato, abhabb'-okkhitta-nâsitâ, samânam, thapanam c' eva: udânam ekake idan ti. ||1||

atth' âpatti saññâvimokkhâ, atth' âpatti na saññâvimokkhâ. atth' âpatti laddhasamâpattikassa, atth' âpatti na laddhasamâpattikassa. a. â. saddhammapatisaññuttâ, a. â. asaddhammapatisaññuttâ. a. â. saparikkhârapatisaññuttâ, a. â. paraparikkhârapatisaññuttâ. a. â. sapuggalapatisaññuttâ, a. â. parapuggalapatisaññuttâ. atthi saccam bhananto garukam âpattim âpajjati musâ bhananto lahukam, atthi musâ bhananto garukam âpattim âpajjati saccam bhananto lahukam. atth' âpatti bhûmigato âpajjati no vehâsagato, a. â. vehâsagato âpajjati no bhûmigato. a. â. nikkhamanto âpajjati no pavisanto, a. â. pavisanto âpajjati no nikkhamanto. a. â. âdiyanto âpajjati, a. â. anâdiyanto âpajjati. a â. samâdiyanto âpajjati, a. â. na samâdiyanto âpajjati. a. â. karonto . . . na karonto âpajjati. a. â. dento . . . na dento âpajjati. a. â. paţiganhanto . . . na paţiganhanto âpajjati. a. â. paribhogena . . . na paribhogena âpajjati. a. â. rattim âpajjati no divâ, a. â. divâ âpajjati no rattim. a. â. arunugge . . . na arunugge âpajjati. a. â. chindanto . . . na chindanto âpajjati. a. â. châdento . . . na châdento âpajjati. a. â. dhârento . . . na dhârento âpajjati. uposathâ câtuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. dve pavâranâ câtuddasikâ ca pannarasikâ ca. dve kammâni apalokanaaparâni pi dve kammâni nattikammam ñattikammam. dutiyakammam ñatticatutthakammam. dve kammavatthûni apalokanakammassa vatthu ñattikammassa vatthu. aparâni pi dve kammavatthûni ñattidutiyakammassa vatthu ñatticatutthakammassa vatthu. dve kammadosâ apalokanakammassa doso ñattikammassa doso. apare pi dve kammadosâ ñattidutiyakammassa doso ñatticatutthakammassa doso. dve kammasampattiyo apalekanakammassa sampatti ñattikammassa sampatti. aparâpi dve kammasampattiyo ñattidutiyakammassa sampatti ñatticatutthakammassa sampatti. dve nânâsamvâsakabhûmiyo attanâ vâ attânam nânâsamvâsakam karoti samaggo vå nam samgho ukkhipati adassane vå appatikamme vâ appatinissagge vâ. dve samânasamvâsakabhûmiyo attanâ vâ

attânam samânasamvâsakam karoti samaggo vâ nam samgho ukkhittam osâreti adassane vâ appatikamme vâ appatinissagge vâ. dve pârâjikâ bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ ca. dve samghâdiscsâ, dve thullaccayâ, dve pâcittiyâ, dve pâtidesaniyâ, dve dukkata, dve dubbhasita bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ satta âpattiyo satta âpattikkhandhâ. dvîh' âkârehi samgho bhijjati kammena vå salàkagâhena vå. dve puggalà na upasampâdetabbâ addhânahîno angahîno. apare pi dve puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ vatthuvipanno karaņadukkatako. apare pi dve puggalà na upasampådetabbå aparipûro saparipûro no ca yâcati. dvinnam puggalânam nissâya na vatthabbam alajjissa ca bâlassa ca. dvinnam puggalânam nissayo na dâtabbo alajjissa ca lajjino ca na yâcati. dvinnam puggalânam nissayo dâtabbo bâlassa ca lajjissa ca yâcati. dve puggalâ abhabbâ âpattim âpajjitum buddhâ ca paccekabuddhâ ca. dve puggulâ bhabbâ âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca. dve puggalà abhabba sañcicca apattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalâ. puggalâ bhabbâ sañcicea âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanâ. dve puggalâ abhabbâ sañcicca sâtisâram vatthum ajjhâcaritum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca arivapuggalâ. dve puggalâ bhabbâ sañcicca sâtisâram vatthum ajjhâcaritum, bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanâ. patikkosâ kâyena vâ patikkosati vâcâya vâ patikkosati. nissârana atthi puggalo appatto nissâranam tañ ce samgho nissâreti ekacco sunissârito ekacco dunnissârito. dve osâranâ atthi puggalo appatto osâranam tañ ce samgho osâreti ekacco sosârito ekacco dosârito. dve paţiññâ kâyena vâ paţijânâti vâcâya vâ patijânâti. dve patiggahâ kâyena vâ patiganhâti kâyapatibaddhena vâ patiganhâti. dve patikkhepâ kâyena và patikkhipati vâcâya vâ patikkhipati. dve upaghâtikâ sikkhupaghâtikâ ca bhogupaghâtikâ ca. dve codanâ kâyena vâ codeti vâcâya vâ codeti. dve kathinassa palibodhâ âvâsapalibodho ca cîvarapalibodho ca. dve kathinassa apalibodhâ âvâsaapalibodho ca cîvaraapalibodho ca. dve cîvarâni gahapatikañ ca paṃsukûlañ ca. dve pattâ ayopatto mattikâpatto. dve mandalani tipumayam sîsamayam. dve pattassa adhitthânâ kâyena vâ adhittheti vâcâya vâ adhittheti. dve cîva-

rassa adhitthânà kâyena và adhittheti vâcâya và adhittheti. dve vikappanâ sammukhâvikappanâ ca parammukhâvikappanâ ca. dve vinayâ bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ ca. dve venayikâ paññattañ ca paññattânulomañ ca. dve vinavassa sallekhâ akappiye setughâto kappiye mattakâritâ. âkàrehi âpattim âpajjati kâyena vâ âpajjati vâcâya vâ âpajjati. dvîh' âkârehi âpattiyâ vutthâti kâyena vâ vutthâti vâcâya vâ vuţthâti. dvo parivâsâ paticchannaparivâso, apaticchannaparivâso. apare p. dve parivâsâ suddhantaparivâso samodhânaparivâso. dve mânattâ paticchannamânattam apaticchannamanattam. apare pi dve manatta pakkhamanattam samodhânamânattam. dvinnam puggalânam ratticehedo pârivâsikassa ca mânattacârikassa ca. dve anâdariyâni puggalânâdariyañ ca dhammânâdariyañ ca. dve lonâni jâtimañ ca kârimañ ca. aparâni pi dve lonâni sâmuddam kâlalonam. aparâni pi dve lonâni sindhavam ubbhidam. aparâni pi dve lonâni romakam pakkhâlakam. dve paribhogâ abbhantaraparibhogo ca bâhiraparibhogo ca. dve akkosâ hîno ca akkoso ukkattho ca akkoso. dvîh' âkârehi pesuññam hoti piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ. dvîh' âkârehi ganabhojanam pasavati nimantanato vâ viññattito vâ. dve vassupanâyikâ purimikâ ca pacchimikâ ca. dve adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. dve dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca anâgatam bhâram vahati yo ca âgatam bhâram na vahati. dve puggalâ panditâ yo ca anâgatam bhâram na vahati yo ca âgatam bhâram vahati. apare pi dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññî yo ca kappiye akappiyasaññî. dve puggalâ panditâ yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññî yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññî. apare pi dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca anâpattiyâ âpattisaññî yo ca âpattiyâ anâpattisaññî. dve puggalâ panditâ yo ca âpattiyâ âpattisaññî yo ca anâpattiyâ anâpattisaññî. apare pi dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca adhamme dhammasaññî yo ca dhamme adhammasaññî. dve puggalâ panditâ yo ca adhamme adhammasaññî yo ca dhamme dhammasaññî. apare pi dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca avinaye . . . yo ca vinaye . . .; dve puggalâ panditâ yo ca avinaye . . .; dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ vaddhanti yo ca na kukkuccâyitabbam kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâyitabbam

na kukkuccâyati. dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti yo ca na kukkuccâyati aparesam pi dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññî yo ca kappiye akappiyasaññî. dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññî. dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññî. aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ âpattisaññî . . .; dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ anâpattisaññî . . .; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca adhamme dhammasaññî . . .; dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca adhamme adhammasaññî . . .; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye . . .; dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye avinayasaññî yo ca vinaye vinayasaññî.

dukâ niţthitâ. tass' uddânam:

saññâ, laddhâ ca, saddhammâ, parikkhârâ ca, puggalâ, saccam, bhûmi, nikkhamanto, âdiyanto, samâdiyam, karonto, dento, ganhanto, paribhogena, ratti ca, aruna, chindam, chadento, dharento ca, uposatha, pavâraṇâ, kammâparâ, vatthu, aparâ, dosâ ca, aparâ dve ca, sampatti, nânâ, samânam eva ca, pârâji, saṃghâ, thullaccayam, pâcitti, pâțidesani, dukkaţâ, dubbhâsitâ c' eva, satta âpattikkhandhâ ca,| bhijjati, upasampadâ, tath' eva apare duve, na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, abhabbâ, bhabbam eva ca, sañcicca, sâtisârâ ca, patikkosâ, nissâranâ, osâraņā, paţiññā ca, paţiggahā, paţikkhipā, upaghâti, codanâ ca, kathinâ ca duve tathâ, cîvarâ, patta-mandalâ, adhitthânâ tath' eva dve, i vikappanâ ca, vinayâ, venayikâ ca, sallekhâ, âpajjati ca, vuṭṭhâti, parivâsâ, apare dve,! dve mânattâ, apare ca, ratticchedo, anâdari, dve lona, tayo apare, paribhog', akkosena ca, pesuññam co, gana, vassa-thapana, bhara-kappiyam, anâpatti, adhamma-dhammâ, vinaye, âsave tathâ 'ti. ||2||

atth' âpatti titthante bhagavati âpajjati no parinibbute, atth' âpatti parinibbute bhagavati âpajjati no titthante, atth'

åpatti titthante pi bhagavati åpajjati parinibbute pi. atth' âpatti kâle âpajjati no vikâle, atth' âpatti vikâle âpajjati no kâle, atth' âpatti kâle c' eva âpajjati vikâle ca. atth' âpatti rattim apajjati no diva . . . diva apajjati no rattim . . . rattim c' eva âpajjati divâ ca. atth' âpatti dasavasso âpajjati no ûnadasavasso . . . ûnadasavasso âpajjati no dasavasso . . . dasavasso c' eva âpajjati ûnadasavasso ca. atth' âpatti pañcavasso âpajjati no ûnapañcavasso . . . atth' âpatti kusalacitto âpajjati, atth' âpatti akusalacit. 3 âpajjati, atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âpajjati. atth' âpatti sukhavedanâsamangî âpajjati, a. â. dukkhavedanâsamangî âpajjati, a. â. adukkhamasukhavedanâsamangî âpajjati. tîni codanâvatthûni ditthena sutena parisañkâya. tayo salâkagâhâ gûlhako vivatako sakannajappako. tayo patikkhepâ mahiechatâ asantutthitâ asallekhatâ. tayo anuññâtâ appicchatâ santutthitâ sallekhatâ. apare pi tayo patikkhepâ mahicchatâ asantutthitâ amattannutâ. tayo anunnâtâ appicchatâ santutthitâ mattannutâ. tisso pannattiyo pannatti anupannatti anuppannapannatti aparâpi tisso paññattiyo sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññatti sâdhâranapaññatti. aparâpi tisso paññattiyo asâdhâranapaññatti ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti. atth' âpatti bâlo âpajjati no pandito, a. â. pandito âpajjati no bâlo, a. â. bâlo c' eva âpajjati pandito ca. atth' apatti kale apajjati no junhe . . . junhe âpajjati no kâle . . . kâle c' eva âpajjati junhe ca. atthi kâle kappati no junhe, atthi junhe kappati no kâle, atthi kâle c' eva kappati junhe ca. atth' âpatti hemante âpajjati no gimhe no vasse, a. â. gimhe âpajjati no hemante no vasse, a. â. vasse âpajjati no hemante no gimhe. a. â. samgho âpajjati na gaņo na puggalo . . . gaņo âp. na saṃgho na puggalo . . . puggalo âp. na samgho na gano. atthi samghassa kappati na ganassa na puggalassa, atthi ganassa kappati na samghassa na puggalassa, atthi puggalassa kappati na samghassa na ganassa. tisso châdanâ, vatthum châdeti no âpattim, âpattim châdeti no vatthum, vatthum c' eva châdeti âpattiñ ca. tisso paticchâdiyo jantâgharapaticchâdi udakapaticchâdi vatthapaticchâdi. tîni paticchannâni vahanti no vivatâni, mâtugâmo pațicchanno vahati no vivațo, brâhmanânam mantâ paticchannâ vahanti no vivatâ, micchâditthi

paticchanna vahati no vivata. tîni vivatâni virocanti no paticchannâni, candamandalam vivatam virocati no paticchannam, surivamandalam vivatam . . ., tathagatappavedito dhammavinayo vivato virocati no paticchanno. senâsanagâhâ purimako pacchimako antarâmuttako. atth' âpatti gilâno âpajjati no agilâno, a. â. agilâno âpajjati no gilâno, a. â. gilâno c' eva âpajjati agilâno ca. tîni adhammikânî pâtimokkhathapanâni. tîni dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. tayo parivâsâ paticchannaparivâso apaticchannaparivaso suddhantaparivaso, tavo manatta paticchannamanattam apaticchannamånattam pakkhamånattam. tayo pårivâsikassa bhikkhuno ratticchedâ sahavâso vippavâso anâatth' âpatti anto âpajjati no bahi, a. â. bahi âpajjati no anto, a. â. anto c' eva âpajjati bahi ca. atth' âpatti antosîmâya âpajjati no bahisîmâya, a. â. bahisîmâya âpajjati no antosîmâya, a. â. antosîmâya c' eva âpajjati bahitîh' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati kâyena âpajjati sîmâya ca. râcâya âpajjati kâyena vâcâya âpajjati. aparehi pi tîh' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati samghamajjhe ganamajjhe puggalassa santike. tîh' âkârehi âpattiyâ vutthâti kâyena vutthâti vâcâya vutthâti kâyena vâcâya vutthâti. aparehi pi tîh' âkârchi âpattiyâ vutthâti samghamajjhe ganamajjhe puggalassa santike. tîni adhammikâni amûļhavinayassa dânâni. tîņi dhammikâni amûļhavinayassa dânâni. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno âkankhamâno samgho tajjaniyakaınmam kareyya, bhandanakârako hoti kalahakârako vivâdakârako bhassakârako samghe adhikaranakârako, bâlo hoti abyatto âpattibahulo anapadâno, gihisamsattho viharati ananulomikehi gihisamsaggehi. tîh' angehi samannagatassa bhikkhuno âkankhamâno samgho nissayakammam kareyya, bhandanakârako . . . gihisamsaggehi. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno âkankhamâno samgho pabbâjaniyakammam kareyya, bhandanakarako hoti — la — samghe adhikaranakarako, balo hoti abyatto apattibahulo anapadano, kuladûsako hoti pâpasamâcâro pâpasamâcârâ dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca. tîh' angehi . . . patisâraniyakammam kareyya, bhandanakârako . . . anapadâno, gihî akkosati paribhâsati. tîh' angehi . . . âpattiyâ adassane ukkhepaniyakammam

kareyya, bhandanakârako . . . anapadâno, âpattim âpajjitvâ na icchati âpattim passitum. tîh' angehi . . . âpattiyâ appatikamme ukkhepaniyakammam kareyya, bhandanakârako . . . anapadâno, âpattim âpajjitvâ na icchati âpattim patikâtum. tîh' angehi . . . pâpikâya ditthiyâ appatinissagge ukkhepaniyakammam kareyya, bhandanakarako . . . anapadâno, na icchati pâpikam ditthim patinissajjitum. angehi samannagatassa bhikkhuno akankhamano samgho âgâlhâya ceteyya, bhandanaka ako . . . anapadâno, gihisamsattho viharati ananulomikehi gihisamsaggehi. angehi samannagatassa bhikkhuno kammam katabbam, alajji ca hoti bâlo ca apakatatto ca. aparehi pi tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabbam, adhisîle sîlavipanno hoti, ajjhâcâre âcâravipanno hoti, atiditthiyâ ditthivipanno hoti. aparehi pi tîh' angehi . . . kâyikena davena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena d. s. h., kâyikavâcasikena d. s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena . . . kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kàyikena upaghâtikena . . . aparehi pi . . . kâyikena micchâjîvena . . . aparehi pi tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabbam, âpattim âpanno kammakato upasampådeti nissayam deti såmaneram upatthåaparehi pi . . . yâya âpattiyâ samghena kammam katam hoti tam apattim apajjati aññam va tadisikam tato va pâpitthataram. aparehi pi . . . buddhassa avannam bhâsati, dhammassa avannam bhâsati, samghassa avannam bhâsati. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno samghamajihe uposatham thapentassa alam bhikkhu ma bhandanam ma kalaham må viggaham må vivådan ti omadditvå samghena uposatho kâtabbo, alajjî ca hoti bâlo ca apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno samghamajihe pavâranam thapentassa alam bhikkhu . . . samghena pavaretabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno na kâci samghasammuti dâtabbâ, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannagatena bhikkhuna samghe na voharitabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgato bhikkhu na kismiñci paccekathâne thapetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno nissâya na vatthabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno nissayo na dâtabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' ungehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakamman kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakamman kâtum, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno savacanîyam na dâtabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatena bkikkhunâ vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajiî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatena bhikkhuuâ vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannagatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhim vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' angehi sammannagatena bhikkhuna na upasampadetabbam — la — na nissayo databbo — la — na sâmanero upatthâpetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tayo uposathâ câtuddasiko pannarasiko sâmaggiuposatho. apare pi tayo uposathâ samghe uposatho gane uposatho puggale uposatho. apare pi tavo uposathâ suttuddeso uposatho pârisuddhiuposatho adhitthânuposatho, tisso pavârana catuddasika pannarasika samaggipavarana. aparapi tisso pavâranâ samghe pavâranâ gane pavâranâ puggale pavâranâ. aparâpi tisso pavâranâ tevâcikâ p. dvevâcikâ p. samânavassikâ tayo âpâyikâ nerayikâ idam appahâya yo ca abrahmacârî brahmacâripaţiñno yo ca asuddhabrahmacârî parisuddhabrahmacariyam carantam amûlakena abrahmacariyena anuddhamseti, yo câyam evamvâdî evamditthi n' atthi kâmesu doso 'ti so kâmesu pâtabyatam âpajjati. tîni akusalamûlâni lobho akusalamûlam doso akusalamûlam moho akusalamûlam. tîni kusalamûlâni alobho kusalamûlam adoso kusalamûlam amoho kusalamûlam. tîni duccaritâni kâyaduccaritam vacîduccaritam manoduccaritam. tîni sucaritâni kâyasucaritam vacîsucaritam manosucaritam. tayo atthavaso paticca bhagavatâ kulesu tikabhojanam paññattam dummankûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya mâ pâpicchâ pakkham nissâya samgham

bhindeyyum kulânuddayatâya ca. tîhi asaddhammehi abhibhûto pariyâdinnacitto Devadatto âpâyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho atekiccho, pâpicchatâ pâpamittatâ oramattakena visesâdhigamena antarâvosânam âpâdi. tisso sammutiyo daṇḍasammuti sikkâsammuti daṇḍasikkâsammuti. tisso pâdukâ dhuvaṭṭhâniyâ asamkamanîyâ vaccapâdukâ passâvapâdukâ âcamanapâdukâ. tisso pâdaghaṃsaniyo sakkharâ kaṭhalâ samuddapheṇako 'ti.

tikâ nitthitâ. tass' uddânam:

titthante, kâle, rattim ca, dasa, pañca, kusalena, vedanâ, codanâvatthu, salâkâ, dve paţikkhipâ, paññatti, apare dve ca, bâlo, kâle ca, kappati, hemante, samgho, samghassa, châdanâ ca, paticchâdi, paticchanna, vivata ca, senasana-gilayana, pâtimokkham, parivâsam, mânattâ, pârivâsikâ, anto, anto ca sîmâya, âpajjati, punâpare, vutthâti, apare c' eva, amûļhavinayâ duve, tajjaniva, nissaya ca, pabbajaniya-patisarani, adassanâpaţikamme, anissagge ca diţţhiyâ, âgâļha-kamm'-âdhisîle, dav'-ânâcâra-ghâtikâ, âjîv'-âpannâ, tâdisikâ, avann'-uposathena ca, pavâranâ, sammuti ca, vohâra-paccekena ca, na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, okâsam na kare tathâ,! na kare savacanîyam, na pucchitabbakâ duve, na vissajje duve c' eva, anuyogam pi no dade,| sâkacchâ, upasampadâ, nissaya-sâmanerâ ca, uposathâ tikâ tîṇi, pavâraṇâ tikâ tayo, âpâvikâ, akusalâ, kusalâ, caritâ duve, tikabhojan'-asaddhamme, sammuti, pâdukena ca, pådaghamsanikå c'eva: uddånan tikake idan ti. ||3||

atth' âpatti sakavâcâya âpajjati paravâcâya vuṭṭhâti, atth' âpatti paravâcâya âpajjati sakavâcâya vuṭṭhâti, a. â. sak. âpajjati sak. vuṭṭhâti, a. â. par. âpajjati par. vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti kâyena âpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti. . . vâcâya, kâyena . . . kâyena, kâyena . . . vâcâya âpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti pasutto âpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhâti . . . paṭi-

buddho, pasutto . . . pasutto, pasutto . . . patibuddho åpajjati patibuddho vutthåti. atth' åpatti acittako åpajjati sacittako vutthâti . . . sacittako, acittako . . . acittako, acittako . . . sacittako âpajjati sacittako vutthâti. âpatti âpajjanto deseti desento âpajjati, a. â. âpajjanto vutthâti vutthahanto Apajjati. a. â. kammena Apajjati akammena vutthâti, a. â. akammena âpajjati kammena vutthâti, atth' ânatti kammena âpajjati kammena vutthâti, a. â akammena âpajiati akammena vutthâti. cattâro anariyavohârâ aditthe ditthavâditâ asute sutavâditâ amute mutavâditâ aviñnâte viññâtavâditâ. cattâro ariyavohârâ aditthe aditthavâditâ . . . aviñnate aviñnatavadita. apare pi cattaro anarivavohârâ ditthe aditthavâditâ sute asutavâditâ mute amutavâditâ viññâte aviññâtavâditâ. cattâro ariyavohârâ ditthe ditthacattâro pârâjikâ bhivâditâ . . . viññâte viññâtavâditâ. kkhûnam bhikkhunîhi sâdhâranâ. cattâro pârâjikâ bhikkhunînam bhikkhûhi asâdhâranâ. cattâro parikkhârâ, atthi parikkhâro rakkhitabbo gopetabbo mamâyitabbo paribhuñjitabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamâyitabbo paribhuñjitabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamâyitabbo na paribhuñjitabbo, atthi p. na rakkhitabbo na gopetabbo na mamâyitabbo na paribhuñjitabbo. atth' âpatti sammukhâ âpajjati parammukhâ vutthâti, a. â. parammukhâ âpajjati sammukhâ vutthâti . . . sammukhâ, sammukhâ . . . parammukhâ âpajjati parammukhâ vuţţhâti. atth' âpatti ajânanto âpajjati jânanto vuțthâti . . . jânanto, ajânanto ... ajânanto, ajânanto . . . jânanto âpajjati jânanto vutthâti. catûh' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati, kâyena âpajjati, vâcâya âp., kâyena vâcâya âp., kammavâcâya âpajjati. aparehi pi catûh' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati samghamajjhe ganamajjhe puggalassa santike lingapatubhavena. catûh' akarehi apattiya vutthâti, kâyena vutthâti, vâcâya v., kâyena vâcâya v., kammavâcâya vutthâti. aparehi pi catûh' âkârchi âpattiyâ vutthâti samghamajihe . . . lingapâtubhâvena. saha paţilâbhena purimam jahati pacchime patitthâti viññattiyo patippassambhanti pannattiyo nirujihanti. saha patilâbhena pacchimam jahati purime patitthâti viññattiyo patippassambhanti pannattiyo nirujjhanti. catasso codanâ sîlavipattiyâ

codeti âcâravipattiyâ c. ditthivipattiyâ c. âjîvavipattiyâ codeti. cattâro parivâsă paticchannaparivâso apaticchannaparivâso suddhantaparivâso samodhânaparivâso. cattâro mânattâ paticchannamânattam apaticchannamânattam pakkhamânattam samodhânamânattam. cattâro mânattacârikassa bhikkhuno raticchedâ sahavâso vippavâso anârocanâ ûne gane carati. cattaro samukkamsa. cattaro patiggahitaparibhoga yavakalikam yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam. mahâvikatâni gûtho muttam chârikâ mattikâ. cattâri kammâni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñattidutiyakammam ñatticatutthakammam. aparâni pi cattâri kammâni adhammena vaggakammam adhammena samaggakammam dhammena vaggakammam dhammena samaggakammam. catasso vipattiyo sîlavipatti âcâravipatti ditthivipatti âjîvacattâri adhikaranani vivâdâdhikarananı anuvâdâdhikaranam âpattâdhikaranam kiccâdhikaranam. parisadûsanâ, bhikkhu dussîlo pâpadhammo parisadûsano, bhikkhunî dussîlâ pâpadhammâ parisadûsanâ, upâsako dussîlo p. p., upâsiba dussîlâ p. parisadûsanâ. cattâro parisasobhanâ, bhikkhu sîlavâ kalyânadhammo parisasobhano, bhikkhunî . . . upâsako . . . upâsikâ sîlavatî kalyâṇadhammâ parisasobhana. atth' apatti agantuko apajjati no avasiko, atth' apatti âvâsiko âp. no âgantuko, atth' âpatti âgantuko c' eva âp. âvâsiko ca, atth' âpatti n' eva âgantuko âp. no âvâsiko. atth' âpatti gamiko âp. no âvâsiko . . . atth' âpatti n' eva gamiko âp. no âvâsiko. atthi vatthunânattatâ no âpattinânattatâ, atth' âpattin, no vatthun, atthi vatthun, c' eva âpattin, ca, atthi n' eva vatthun. no apattinanattata. atthi vatthusabhagatâ no âpattisabhâgatâ . . . atthi n' eva vatthusabhâgatâ no âpattisabhâgatâ. atth' âpatti upajjhâyo âpajjati no saddhivihâriko . . . atth' âpatti n' eva upajjhâyo âp. no saddhivihâriko. atth' âpatti âcariyo âpajjati no antevâsiko . . . atth' âpatti n' eva âcariyo âpajjati no antevâsiko. paccayâ anâpatti vassacchedassa, samgho vâ bhinno hoti samgham vâ bhinditukâmâ honti jîvitantarâyo vâ hoti brahmacariyantarâyo vâ hoti. cattâri vacîduccaritâni musâvâdo pisunavâcâ pharusavâcâ samphappalâpo. cattâri vacîsucaritâni saccavâcâ apisunâ vâcâ sanhâ vâcâ mantâbhâsâ.

atthi âdiyanto garukam âpattim âpajjati payojento lahukam. atthi ådiyanto lahukam ap. ap. payojento garukam, atthi âdiyanto pi payojento pi garukam âp. âp., atthi âd. pi pay. pi lahukam âp. âpajjati. atthi puggalo abhivâdanâraho no paccutthânâraho, atthi puggalo pacc. no abh., atthi puggalo abh. c' eva pacc. ca, atthi puggalo n' eva abh. no paccutthânâraho. atthi puggalo âsanâraho no abhivâdanâraho . . . atthi puggalo n' eva âsanâraho no abhivâdanâraho. âpatti kâle âpajjati no vikâle . . . a. â. n' eva kâle âpajjati no vikâle. atthi patiggahitam kâle kappati no vikâle . . . atthi patiggahitam n' eva kâle kappati no vikâle. âpatti paccantimesu janapadesu âpajjati no majjhimesu, a. â. majjhimesu j. âp. no paccantimesu, a. â. paccantimesu c' eva j. âp. majjhimesu ca, a. â. n' eva paccantimesu j. âp. no majjhimesu. atthi paccantimesu janapadesu kappati no majjhimesu... atthi n' eva pacc. j. kappati no majjhimesu. atth' âpatti anto âpajjati no bahi . . . a. â. n' eva anto âpajjati no bahi. atth' âpatti antosîmâya âpajjati no bahisîmâya . . . a. â. n' eva antosîmâya âpajjati no bahisîmâya. atth' âpatti gâme âpajjati no araññe . . . a. â. n' eva gâme âpajjati no araññe. catasso codanâ vatthusandassanâ âpattisandassanâ samvâsapatikkhepo sâmîcipatikkhepo. pubbakiccâ. cattâro pattakallâ. cattâri anaññapâcittiyâni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. cattari agatigamanani chandagatim gacchati dosâgatim g. mohâgatim g. bhayâgatim gacchati. cattâri nâgatigamanâni na chandâgatim gacchati . . . na bhayagatim gacchati. catûh' angehi samannagato alajjî bhikkhu samgham bhindati chandagatim gacchanto . . . bhayagatim gacchanto. catûh' angehi samannâgato pesalo bhikkhu bhinnam samgham samaggam karoti na chandâgatim gacchanto . . . na bhayâgatim gacchanto. catûh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo chandâgatim gacchati . . . bhayâgatim gacchati. catûh' angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na pucchitabbo . . . catûh' angehi samannagatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catûh' angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catûh' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo . . . catûh' angehi

samannågatena bhikkhunå saddhim vinayo na såkacchåtabbo chandågatim gacchati... bhayågatim gacchati. atth' åpatti gilåno åpajjati no agilåno ... atth' åpatti n' eva gilåno åpajjati no agilåno. cattåri adhammikåni påtimokkhathapanåni. cattåri dhammikåni påtimokkhathapanåni.

catukkam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

sakavâcâya, kâyena, pasutto ca, acittako, âpajjanto ca, kammena, vohârâ caturo tathâ. bhikkhûnam bhikkunînañ ca, parikkhâro ca, sammukhâ, ajâna-kâye, majjhe ca, vutthâti duvidhâ tathâ, patilâbhena, codanâ, parivâsâ ca vuccati, mânattâ, cârikâ câpi, sâmukkamsâ, patiggahi, mahâvikața-kammâni, puna kamma-vipattiyo, adhikarana, dussîla ca, sobhan'-agantukena ca, gamiko, vatthunânattâ, sabhâg', upajjhâyena ca, âcariyo, paccayâ vâ, duccaritam, sucaritam, âdiyanto, puggalo ca, arahâ, âsanena ca, kâle ca, kappati c' eva, paccantime ca kappati,| anto, anto ca sîmâya, gâme ca, codanâya ca, pubbakiccam, pattakallam, anaññâ, sammutiyâ ca, agati nâgati c' eva, alajjî, pesalena ca, pucchitabbâ duve c' eva, vissajjeyya tathâ duve, anuyogo ca, sâkacchâ, gilâno, thapanena câ 'ti. ||4||

pañca âpattiyo. pañca âpattikkhandhâ. pañca vinîtavatthûni. pañca kammâni ânantarikâni. pañca puggalâ niyatâ. pañca chedanakâ âpattiyo. pañcah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati. pañca âpattiyo musâvâdapaccayâ. pañcah' âkârehi kamman na upeti, sayam vâ kammam na karoti, param vâ na ajjhesati, chandam vâ pârisuddhim vâ na deti, kayiramâne kamme patikkosati, kate vâ pana kamme adhammaditthi hoti. pañcah' âkârehi kammam upeti, sayam vâ kammam karoti, param vâ ajjhesati, chandam vâ pârisuddhim vâ deti, kayiramâne kamme na paṭikkosati, kate vâ pana kamme dhammaditthi hoti. pañca piṇḍapâtikassa bhikkhuno kappanti anâmantacâro gaṇabhojanam paramparabhojanam anadhitthânam avikappanâ. pañcah' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu ussañki-

taparisañkito hoti pâpabhikkhu pi akuppadhammo pi, vesiyâgocaro vâ hoti vidhavâgocaro vâ hoti thullakumârîgocaro vå hoti pandakagocaro vå hoti bhikkhunîgocaro vå hoti. pañca telâni tilatelam sâsapatelam madhukatelam erandakatelam vasatelam. pañca vasani acchavasam macchavasam susukâvasam sûkaravasam gadrabhavasam. pañca byasanâni ditthibyasanam. ñâtibyasanam bhogaby. rogaby. sîlaby. pañca sampadâ ñâtisampadâ bhogas. ârogyas. sîlas. ditthipañca nissayapatippassaddhiyo upajjhâyamhâ, sampada. upajihavo pakkanto va hoti vibbhanto va kalamkato va pakkhasamkanto vâ, ânatti yeva pañcamî. pañca puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ addhânahîno angahîno vatthuvipanno karaņadukkaṭako aparipûro. pañca pamsukûlâni sosânikam pâpanikam undurakkhâyitam upacikakkhâyitam aggidaddham. aparâni pi pañca pamsukûlâni gokhâyitam ajikakkhâyitam thûpacîvaram âbhisekikam gatapatiyâgatam. pañca avahârâ theyyâvahâro pasayhâvahâro parikappâvahâro pațicchannâvahâro kusâvahâro. pañca mahâcorâ santo samvijjamana lokasmim. panca avissajjiyani. panca avebhangiyâni. pañcâpattiyo kâyato samuţthanti na vâcato na cittato. pañcâpattiyo kâyato ca vâcato ca samutthanti na cittato. paňcapattivo desanagaminiyo. paňca sangha. paňca patimokkhuddeså. sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu vinayadharapañcamena ganena upasampâdetabbam. pañcânisamsâ kathiyâvatatiyake pañca âpattiyo. natthâre. pañca kammâni. pañcah' âkârehi adinnam âdiyantassa âpatti pârâjikassa. pañcah' âkârehi adinnam âdiyantassa âpatti thullaccayassa. pañcah' âk. ad. âd. âpatti dukkaṭassa. pañca akappiyâni na paribhuñjitabbâni, adinnañ ca hoti, aviditañ ca hoti, akappiyañ ca h., apatiggahitañ ca h., akatâtirittañ ca hoti. pañca kappiyani paribhunjitabbani, dinnan ca hoti . . . katatirittan ca hoti. pañca dânâni apuññâni puññasammatâni lokassa majjadânam samajjadânam itthidânam usabhadânam cittapañca uppannâ duppațivinodiyâ, uppanno kammadânam. râgo duppativinodiyo, uppanno doso d., upp. moho d., uppannam patibhanam duppativinodiyam, uppannam gamiyacittam duppativinodiyam. pañcânisamsâ sammajjaniyâ, sakacittam pasîdati, paracittam pasîdati, devatâ attamanâ honti,

påsådikasamvattanikam kammam upacinati, kåyassa bhedå param maranâ sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati. pañcânisamsâ sammajjaniyâ, sakacittam pasîdati . . . attamanâ honti, satthu sâsanam katam hoti, pacchimâ janatâ ditthânugatim âpajjati. pañcah' angehi samannâgato vinayadharo bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, attano bhâsapariyantam na ugganhâti, parassa bhâsapariyantam na ugganhâti, attano bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ parassa bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ ac. ammena kâreti apatiññâya. pañcah' añgehi samannâgato vinayadharo paṇdito tv eva samkham gacchati, attano bhâsapariyantam ugganhâti, parassa bh. ugganhâti, attano bh. uggahetvâ parassa bh. uggahetvâ dhammena kâreti paţiññâya. aparehi pi pañcah' angehi samannagato vinayadharo balo tv eva samkham gacchati, âpattim na jânâti, âpattiyâ mûlam na j., âpattisamudayam na j., âpattinirodham na j., âpattinirodhagâminim patipadam na jânâti. pañcah' angehi sam. vin. pandito tv eva samkham gacchati, apattim janati . . . apattinirodhagêminim paţipadam jânâti. aparehi pi pañcah' angehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva s. g., adhikaranam na jânâti adhikaranassa mulam . . . adhikarananirodhagaminim patipadam na jânâti. pañcah' angehi . . . adhikarananirodhagâminim paţipadam jânâti. aparehi pi pañcah' angehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva s. g., vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na jânâti, paññattim na jânâti, anupaññattim na jânâti, anusandhivapañcah' angehi . . . anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. canapatham jânâti. aparehi pi pañcah' añgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva s. g., nattim na jânâti, nattiyâ karanam na jânâti, na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akâlaññû ca hoti. pañcah' añgehi . . . aparakusalo hoti, kâlaññû ca hoti. aparehi pi . . . âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na jânâti, dutthullâdutthullam âpattim na jânâti, âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa na suggahità hoti na sumanasikatà na sûpadhârità. pañcah' añgehi . . . âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa suggahitâ hoti sumanasikatâ sûpadhâritâ. aparehi pi . . . âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na jânâti, dutthullâdutthullam âpattim

na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni na vitthârena svågatani honti na suvibhattani na suppavattini na suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyanjanaso. pancah' angehi . . . ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppavattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyanjanaso. aparehi pi . . . âpattânâpattim na jânâti . . . dutthullâdutthullam âpattim na jânâti, adhikarane ca na vinicchayakusalo hoti, pañcah' angehi . . . adhikarane ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. pañca âraññakâ, mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âraññako hoti, ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vannitam buddhehi buddhasâvakehîti âr. h., api appicchañ ñeva nissâya santutthiñ ñeva sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamatthitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. pañca pindapâtikâ - la - pañca pamsukûlikâ, pañca rukkhamûlikâ, p. sosânikâ, p. abbhokâsikâ, p. tecîvarikâ, p. sapadânacârikâ, p. nesajjikâ, p. yathâsanthatikâ, p. ekâsanikâ, p. khalupacchâbhattikâ, p. pattapindikâ, mandattâ momuhattâ pattapindiko hoti . . . idamatthitañ ñeva nissâya pattapindiko hoti. pañcah' angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vatthabbam, uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ anissitena vatthabbam, uposatham janati . . . pañcavasso va hoti atirekapañcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nanissitena vatthabbam, pavaranam na janati, pavaranakammam na jânâti, pâtimokkham na jânâti, pâtimokkhuddesam na jânâti, ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' añgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . atirekapañcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nânissitena vatthabbam, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na janati, dutthulladutthullam apattim na janati, chapancavasso hoti. pañcah' angehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . dutthulladutthullam apattim janati, pancavasso va hoti atirekapañcavasso vâ. pañcah' angehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ nânissitâya vatthabbam, uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammam na janati, patimokkham na j., pati mokkhuddesam na jânâti, ûnapañcavassâ hoti. pañcah'

angehi samannagataya bhikkhuniya anissitaya vatthabbam . . . atirekapañcavassâ vâ. aparehi pi pañcah' angehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ . . . (the same paragraphs as before, with reference to the Bhikkhunts instead of the Bhikkhus) . . . dutthullådutthullam åpattim jånåti, pañcavasså vå hoti atirekapañcavassâ vâ. pañca âdînavâ apâsâdike, attâpi attânam upavadati, anuvijja pi vinnu garahanti, papako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, sammûlho kâlam karoti, kâyassa bhedâ param maranâ apâyam duggatim vinipâtam nirayam upapajjati. pañcânisamsa pâsâdike, attâpi attânam na upavadati, anuvijja pi viññû pasamsanti, kalyâno kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, asammûlho kâlam karoti, kâyassa bhedâ param maranâ sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati. apare pi pañca âdînavâ apâsâdike, apasannâ na pasîdanti, pasannânam ekaccânam aññathattam hoti, satthu sâsanam akatam hoti, pacchimâ janatâ ditthânugatim nâpajjati, cittam assa na pasîdati. pancânisamsâ pâsâdike, apasannâ pasîdanti, pasannânam bhiyyobhavo hoti, satthu sasanam katam hoti, pacchima janata ditthânugatim âpajjati, cittam assa pasîdati. pañca âdînavâ kulûpake, anâmantacâre âpajjati, raho nisajjâya âpajjati, paticchanne âsane âpajjati, mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam desento âpajjati, kâmasamkappabahulo ca viharati. pañca âdînavâ kulûpakassa bhikkhuno, ativelam kulesu samsatthassa viharato matugamassa abhinhadassanam, dassane sati samsaggo, samsagge sati vissaso, vissase sati otaro, otinnacittass' etam bhikkhuno patikankham anabhirato vå brahmacariyam carissati aññataram vå samkilittham âpattim âpajjissati sikkham vâ paccakkhâya hînâyâvattissati. pañca bîjajâtâni mûlabîjam khandhabîjam phalubîjam aggabîjam bîjabîjañ ñeva pañcamam. pañcahi samanakappehi phalam paribhunjitabbam aggiparijitam satthaparijitam nakhaparijitam abîjam nivattabîjañ ñeva pañcamam. pañca visuddhiyo, nidânam uddisitvâ avasesam sutena sâvetabbam, avam pathamâ visuddhi; nidânam uddisitvâ cattâri pârâjikâni uddisitvâ avascsam sutena sâvetabbam, ayam dutiyâ visuddhi; nidânam uddisitvâ cattâri pârâjikâni udd. terasa samghâdisese udd. avasesam sutena sâvetabbam, ayam tatiyâ visuddhi; nid. udd. cattâri pâr. udd. ter. samgh. udd. dve aniyato udd. avasesam sutena såvetabbam, ayam catutthà visuddhi; vitthåren' eva pañcamî. aparâpi pañca visuddhiyo, suttuddeso pårisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhânuposatho pavâraṇâ sâmaggiuposatho yeva pañcamo. pañcânisaṃsâ vinayadhare, attano sîlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkuccapakatânam paṭisaraṇam hoti, visârado saṃghamajjhe voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitam niggaṇhâti, saḍdhammaṭṭhitiyâ paṭipanno hoti. pañca adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭhapanâni. pañca dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭhapanâniti.

pañcakam nitthitam. tass' uddânam:

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinît'-ânantarena ca, puggalà, chedanà c' eva, âpajjati ca, paccayâ, na upeti, upeti ca, kappant', ussañki, telañ ca, vasam, byasanam, sampadà, passaddhi, puggalena ca, sosâni, gokhâyitañ ca, theyyam, coro ca vuccati, avissajji, avebhangi, kâyato, kâyavâcato, desanâ, samgham, uddesam, paccanti, kathinena ca, kammâni, yâvatatiyam, pârâjika-thulla-dukkaṭam, akappiyam, kappiyañ ca, apuññâ, duvinodayâ, sammajjanî, apare ca, bhâsam, âpattim eva ca, adhikaranam, vatthum, ñatti, apatti, ubhayani ca, lahukathamakâ ete: kanhasukkâ vijânatha, araññam, pindapâtañ ca, pamsu-rukkha-sosânikâ, abbhokâse, cîvarañ ca, sapadâno, nesajjiko, santhati-khalupacchâpi, pattapindakam eva ca, uposatham, pavaranam, apattanapattim pi ca, kanhasukkapadâ ete bhikkhunînam pi te tathâ, apâsâdika-pâsâdi, tath' eva apare duve, kulûpake, ativelanı, bîjam, samanakappi ca, visuddhi, apare c' eva, vinay'-âdhammikena ca, dhammikâ ca tathâ vuttâ: niţthitâ subhapañcakâ 'ti. ||5||

cha agâravâ. cha gâravâ. cha vinîtavatthûni. cha sâmîciyo. cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ. cha chedanakâ âpattiyo. chah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati. chânisamsâ vinayadhare. cha paramâni. chârattam ticîvarena vippavasitabban. cha cîvarâni. cha rajanâni. cha âpattiyo kâyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na vâcato. cha âpattiyo vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti na kâyato. cha âpattiyo kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti. cha kammâni. cha vivâdamûlâni. anuvâdamûlâni. dîghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiya. tiriyam cha vidatthiyo. cha nissayapatippassaddhiyo âcariyamhâ. cha nhâne anupaññattiyo. vippakatacîvaram âdâya pakkamati. vippakatacîvaram samâdâya pakkamati. chah' angehi samannagatena bhikkhuna upasampadetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmanero upatthâpetabbo . . . (=Mahâvagga I. 37. 2) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' angehi samannågatena bhikkhunå upasampådetabbam . . . (Mahåv. I. 37. 4) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' añgehi samannâgatena . . . (Mahâv. I. 37. 6) . . . atirekadasaaparehi pi chah' angehi samannagatena . . . vasso vâ. (Mahâv. I. 37. 8) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' angehi samannagatena . . . (Mahav. I. 37. 10) . . . atirekadasavasso vå. aparehi pi chah' angehi samannagatena . . . (Mahêv. I. 37. 12) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' angehi samannagatena . . . (Mahav. I. 37. 14) . . . atirekadasavasso vå. cha adbammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. cha dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanânîti.

chakkam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam:

agâravâ, gâravâ ca, vinîtâ, sâmîcî pi ca, samuṭṭhânâ, chedanâ c' eva, âkâr', ânisamsena ca,| paramâni ca, chârattam, cîvaram, rajanâni cha, kâyato cittato châpi, vâcato cittato pi cha,| kâyavâcâ cittato ca, kamma-vivâdam eva ca, anuvâdâ, dîghaso ca, tiriyam, nissayena ca,| anupaññatti, âdâya, samâdâya tath' eva ca, asckhe, samâdapetâ, saddho, adhisîlena ca, gilân'-âbhisamâcâri, âpatt'-âdhamma-dhammikâ 'ti. || 6 ||

sattâpattiyo. sattâpattikkhandhâ. satta vinîtavatthûni. satta sâmîciyo. satta adhammikâ paţiññâtakaranâ. satta dhammikâ paţiññâtakaranâ. sattannam anâpatti sattâhakaranîyena gantum. sattânisamsâ vinayadhare. satta para-

sattame arunuggamane nissaggiyam hoti. samathâ. satta kammâni. satta âmakadhaññâni. satt' antarâ. ganabhojane satta anupaññattiyo. bhesajjâni patiggahetvá sattáhaparamam sannidhikárakam paribhuñjitabbâni. katacîyaram âdâya pakkamati. katacîyaram samâdâya pakkamati. bhikkhussa na hoti âpatti datthabbâ. bhikkhussa hoti âpatti datthabbâ. bhikkhussa hoti âpatti patikâtabbâ. satta adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. sattah' angehi samannâgato bhikkhu vinayadharo hoti, apattim janati, anapattim jânâti, lahukam âp. j., garukam âp. j., sîlavâ hoti pâtimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati âcâragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassavî samadaya sikkhati sikkhapadesu, catunnam jhânânam âbhicetasikânam ditthadhammasukhavihârânam nikâmalâbhî hoti akicchalâbhî akasiralâbhî, âsavânañ ca khayâ anâsavañ cetovimuttim paññâvimuttim dittheva dhamme sayam abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' angehi . . . garukam ap. j., bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammâ âdikalyânâ majjhe kalyana pariyosanakalyana sattham sabyanjanam kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathârîp' assa dhammâ bahussutâ honti dhâtâ vacasâ paricitâ manasânupekkhitâ ditthiyâ suppațividdhâ, catunnam jhânânam âbhicetasikânam . . . upasampajja viharati. pi sattah' angehi . . . garukam âp. j., ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppavattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyanjanaso, catunnam jhânânam âbhicetasikânam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' angehi . . . garukam ap. j., anekavihitam pubbenivâsam anussarati seyyath' îdam ekam pi jâtim dve pi jâtiyo . . . (Suttavibh. Pâr. I. 1. 6) . . . iti sâkâram sauddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, dibbena cakkhunâ visuddhena atikkantamânusakena satte passati cavamâne . . . (Suttav. Pâr. I. 1. 7, reading pajânâti instead of pajânâmi) . . . satte passati cavamâne uppajjamâne hîne panîte suvanne dubbanne sugate duggate yathâkanmûpage satte pajânâti, âsavânañ ca khayâ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' angehi . . . (here and in the following

paragraphs read vinayadharo sobhati instead of vinayadharo hoti.) . . . garukam âp. j., sîlavâ hoti — la — samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, catunnam jhânânam âbhicetasikânam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' angehi . . . garukam âp. j., bahussuto hoti - la - ditthiyâ suppatividdhå, catunnam jhananam abhicetasikanam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' angehi . . . garukam âp. j., ubhayani kho pan' assa patirokkhani . . . anubyanjanaso, catunnam jhananam abhicetasikanam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' angehi . . . garukam ap. j., anekavihitam pubbenivasam anussarati seyyath' îdam . . . iti sâkâram sauddesam anekavihitam pubbenivâsam anussarati, dibbena cakkhunâ visuddhena . . . yathâkammûpage satte pajanati, asavanañ ca khaya anasavam . . . upasampajja satta asaddhammâ, assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappî h., appassuto h., kusîto h., mutthassati h., duppañño hoti. satta saddhammå, saddho hoti, hirimå h., ottappî h., bahussuto h., âraddhaviriyo h., upatthitasati h., paññavâ hotîti.

sattakam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinîtâ, sâmîcî pi ca, adhammikâ, dhammikâ ca, anâpatti ca sattaham,| ânisaṃsâ, paramâni, aruṇa-samathena ca, kammâ, âmakadhaññâ ca, tiriyaṃ, gaṇabhojane,| sattâhaparamaṃ, âdâya, samâdâya tath' eva ca, na hoti, hoti, hoti ca, adhammâ, dhammikâni ca,| cattâro vinayadharâ, catubhikkhû ca sobhaṇe, satta c' eva asaddhammâ, satta saddhammâ desitâ 'ti. | 7 |

atthânisamse sampassamânena na so bhikkhu âpattiyâ adassane ukkhipitabbo. atthânisamse sampassamânena paresam pi saddhâya sâ âpatti desetabbâ. attha yâvatatiyakâ. atthah' âkârehi kulâni dûseti. attha mâtikâ cîvarassa uppâdâya. attha mâtikâ kathinassa ubbhârâya. attha pânâni. atthahi asaddhammehi abhibhûto pariyâdinnacitto Devadatto âpâyiko nerayiko kappattho atekiccho. attha lokadhammâ. attha garudhammâ. attha pâtidesaniyâ. atthangiko musâ-

attha uposathangani. attha dûteyyangâni. titthiyavattâni. attha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ mahâattha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ imasmim samudde. dhammavinave. attha anatirittà. attha atirittà. atthame arunuggamane nissaggiyam hoti. attha pârâjikâ. atthamam vatthum paripûrentî nâsetabbâ. atthamam vatthum paripûrentiyâ desitam pi adesitam hoti. atthavâcikâ upasampadâ. atthannam paccutthâtabbam. atthannam âsanam dâtabbam. upâsikâ attha varâni yâci. atthah' angehi samannâgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovadako sammannitabbo. atthanisamsa vinaattha paramâni. tassapâpiyyasikâkammakatena vadhare. bhikkhunâ atthasu dhammesu sammâvattitabbam. adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. attha dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanânîti.

atthakam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

na so bhikkhu, paresam pi, yâvatatiyam, dûsanâ, mâtikâ, kaṭhinubbhârâ, pânâ, abhibhûtena ca,| lokadhammâ, garudhammâ, pâṭidesaniyâ, musâ, uposathâ ca, dûtangâ, titthikâ, samudde pi ca,| abbhutâ, anatirittam, atirittam, nissaggiyam, pârâjik', aṭṭhamam vaṭṭhum, adesit', upasampadâ,| paccuṭṭhân'-âsanañ c' eva, varam, ovâdakena ca, ânisaṃsâ, paramâni, aṭṭhadhammesu vattanâ, adhammikâ, dhammikâ ca: aṭṭhakâ suppakâsitâ 'ti. || 8 ||

nava âghâtavatthûni. nava âghâtapativinayâ. nava vinîtanava pathamâpattikâ. navahi samgho bhijjati. vatthûni. nava panîtabhojanâni. navamamsehi dukkatam. nava pâtimokkhuddesâ. nava paramâni, nava tanhâmûlakâ dhammâ. nava vidhamânâ. nava cîvarâni adhitthâtabbâni. cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ. nava adhammikâni dânâni. nava adhammikâ patiggahâ. nava adhammikâ paribhogâ. tîni dhammikâni dânâni. tayo dhammikâ patiggahâ. tayo dhammikâ paribhogå. nava adhammikâ saññattiyo. nava dhammikâ saññattiyo. adhammakamme dve navakâni. dhammakamme

dve navakâni. nava adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭhapanâni. nava dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭhapanânîti.

navakam nitthitam. tass' uddânam:

åghåtavatthûni, vinayâ, vinîtâ, paṭhamena ca, bhijjati ca, panîtañ ca, maṃs', uddesa-paramâni ca.| taṇhâ, mânâ, adhiṭṭhânâ, vikappe ca, vidatthiyo, dânâ, paṭiggahâ, bhogâ, tiviuiâ puna dhammikâ,| adhammam, dhammasaññatti, duve dve navakâni ca, pâtimokkhaṭhapanâni ca adhammikâ dhammikâni câ 'ti. || 9 ||

dasa âghâtavatthûni. dasa âghâtapaţivinayâ. dasa vinîtavatthûni. dasavatthukâ micchâditthi. dasavatthukâ sammâditthi. dasa antaggâhikâ ditthi. dasa micchattâ. dasa dasa akusalakammapathâ. dasa kusalakammapathâ. dasa adhammikâ salâkagâhâ. dasa dhammikâ salâkagâhâ. sâmanerânam dasa sikkhâpadâni. dasah' angehi samannâgato sâmanero nâsetabbo. dasah' angehi samannâgato vinayadharo bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, attano bhâsapariyantam na ugganhâti, parassa bhâsapariyantam na ugganhâti, attano bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ parassa bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ adhammena kâreti apaţiññâya, âpattim na jânâti, âpattiyâ mûlam na jânâti, âpattisamudayam na j., apattinirodham na j., apattinirodhagaminim patipadam na jânâti. dasah' angehi samannâgato vinayadharo pandito tv eva sankham gacchati, attano bhasaparivantam ugganhâti, parassa bh. ugg., attano bh. uggahetvâ parassa bh. uggahetvå dhammena kåreti patiññåya, åpattim jânâti . . . âpattinirodhagâminim pațipadam jânâti. aparehi pi dasah' angehi samannagato vinayadharo balo tv eva samkham gacchati, adhikaranam na janati, adhikaranassa mûlam na j., adhikaranasamudayam na j., adhikarananirodham na j., adhikarananirodhagaminim patipadam na j., vatthum na j., nidânam na j., paññattim na j., anupaññattim na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. dasah' angehi sam. vin. pandito tv eva samkham gacchati, adhikaranam janati ... anusandhivacanapatham janati. aparehi pi dasah' angehi

sam. vin. bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, nattim na jânâti. ñattiyà karaṇam na j., na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akâlaññû ca hoti, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., dutthullâdutthullam âpattim na j., âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa na suggahità hoti na sumanasikatà na sûpadhârità. dasah' angehi sam. vin. pandito tv eva samkham gacchati, ñattim jânâti . . . kâlaññû ca hoti . . . âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa suggahitâ hoti sumanasikatâ sûpadhâritâ. aparehi pi dasah' angehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, apattanapattim na j., lahukagarukam ap. na j., såvasesånavasesam åp. na j., dutthullådutthullam åp. na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena na svågatåni honti . . . anubyañjanaso, åpattånåpattim na j., lahukagarukam âp. na j., sâvasesânavasesam âp. na j., dutthulladutthullam ap. na j., adhikarane na ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' angehi sam. vin. pandito tv eva samkham gacchati, âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . adhikarane ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' angehi samannagato bhikkhu ubbâhikâya sammannitabbo. dasa atthavase pațicea tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam. dasa âdînavâ râjantepurappavesane. dasa dânavatthûni. dasa ratanâni. dasavaggo bhikkhusamgho. dasavaggena gaņena upasampādetabbam. dasa pamsukûlâni. dasa cîvaradhâranâ. dasâhaparamam atirekacîvaram dhâretabbam. dasa sukkâni. dasa itthiyo. dasa bhariyâyo. Vesâliyâ dasa vatthûni dîpenti. dasa puggalâ avandiyâ. dasa akkosavatthûni. dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati. dasa senâsanâni. dasa varâni yâcimsu. dasa adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. dasânisamsâ yâguyâ. dasa mamsâ akappiyâ. dasa paramâni. dasavassena bhikkhunâ byattena patibalena pabbâjetabbam upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmanero upaţţhâpetabbo. vassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya patibalâya pabbâjetabbam . . . sâmanerî upatthâpetabbâ. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya paţibalâya vutthâpanasammuti sâditabbâ. dasavassâya gihigatâya sikkhâ dâtabbâ 'ti.

dasakam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

âghâtam, vinayam, vatthu, micchâ, sammâ ca, antagâ, micchattâ c' eva, sammattâ, akusalâ, kusalâpi ca,| salâkâ adhamma-dhammâ ca, sâmaṇerâ ca nâsanâ, bhâs'-âdhikaraṇañ c' eva, ñatti lahukam eva ca,| lahukâ garukâ ete: kaṇhasukkâ vijânâtha, ubbâhikâ ca, sikkhâ ca, antepurâ ca, vatthûni,| ratana-dasavaggo ca, tath' eva upasampadâ, paṃsukûla-dhâraṇâ ca, dasâ! ~-sukka-itthiyo,| bhariyâ, dasa vatthûni, avandiy', akkosena ca, pesuññâ c' eva, senâ ca, varâni ca, adhammikâ,| dhammikâ, yâgu, maṃsâ ca, paramâ, bhikkhu-bhikkhunî,

vutthâpanâ, gihigatâ: dasakâ suppakâsitâ 'ti. ||10||

ekâdasa puggalâ anupasampannâ na upasampâdetabbâ upasampanna nasetabba. ekadasa paduka akappiya. ekadasa pattâ akappiyâ. ekâdasa cîvarâni akappiyâni. ekâdasa yâvatatiyakâ. bhikkhunînam ekâdasa antarâyikâ dhammâ ekâdasa cîvarâni adhitthâtabbâni. pucchitabba. cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. ekâdase arunuggamane nissaggiyam hoti. ekâdasa ganthikâ kappiyâ. ekâdasa vidhâ kappiyâ. ekâdasa pathaviyo akappiyâ. ekâdasa pathaviyo kappiyâ. ekâdasa nissayapatippassaddhiyo. ekâdasa puggalâ avandiyâ. ekâdasa paramâni. ekâdasa varâni yâcimsu. ekâdasa sîmâdosâ, akkosakaparibhâsake puggale ekâdasâdînavâ pâţikankhâ. mettâya cetovimuttiyâ âsevitâya bhâvitâya bahulikatâya yânikatâya vatthukatâya anutthitâya paricitâya susamâraddhâya ekâdasânisamsâ pâţikankhâ, sukham supati, sukham paţibujihati, na pâpakam supinam passati, manussânam piyo hoti, amanussânam piyo hoti, devatâ rakkhanti, n' assa aggi vâ visam vå sattham vå kamati, tuvatam cittam samådhiyati, mukhavanno vippasîdati, asammûlho kâlam karoti uttarim appativijihanto, brahmalokûpago hoti. mettâya cetovimuttiyâ âsevitàva bhâvitâya . . . susamâraddhâya ime ekâdasânisamså pâtikankhâ 'ti.

ekâdasakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam : nâsetabbâ, pâdukâ ca, pattâ ca, cîvarâni ca, tatiyâ, pucchitabbâ ca, adhiṭṭhâna-vikappanâ, aruṇâ, gaṇṭhikâ, vidhâ, akappiyâ ca, kappiyaṃ, nissay'-âvandiyâ c' eva, paramâni, varâni ca, sîmâdosâ ca, akkosâ, mettây' ekâdasâ katâ 'ti. ||11||

Ekuttarakam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

ekakâ ca, dukâ c' eva, tikâ ca, catu-pañcakâ, cha, satt'-aṭṭhâ, navakâ ca, dasa, ekâdasâni ca,| hitâya sabbasattânam ñâtadhammena tâdinâ ekuttarikâ yimalâ mahâvîrena desitâ 'ti.|

VII.

Uposathakammassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânam. pavåranåkammassa ko ådi kim majjhe kim pariyosånam. tajjaniyakammassa . . . nissayakammassa, pabbâjaniyakammassa, patisâraniyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa, parivâsadâuassa, mûlâya paţil Assanâya, mânattadânassa abbhânassa, upasampadâkammassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânam, tajjaniyakammassa patippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . nissayakammassa patippassaddhiyâ . . . pabbâjaniyakammassa patippassaddhiya . . . patisaraniyakammassa patippassaddhiyâ . . . ukkhepaniyakammassa patippassaddhiyâ . . . sativinayassa . . . amûļhavinayassa . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya . . . tinavatthârakassa . . . bhikkhunovâdakasammutiyâ . . . ticîvarena avippavâsasammutiyâ . . . santhatasammutiyâ . . . rûpiyachaddakasammutiyâ . . . sâtiyagâhâpakasammutiyâ . . . pattagâhâpakasammutiyâ . . . dandasammutiyâ . . . sikkâsammutiyâ . . . dandasikkâsammutiyâ ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânam.

uposathakammassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânan ti, uposathakammassa sâmaggî âdi kiriyâ majjhe nitthânam pariyosânam. pavåranåkammassa ko ådi . . . pavåranåkammassa sâmaggî âdi kiriyâ majjhe nitthânam pariyosânam. tajjaniyakammassa ko âdi . . . tajjaniyakammassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbâjaniyakammassa, paţisâraņivakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa, parivasadanassa, mulaya patikassanâya, mânattadânassa, abbhânassa ko âdi . . . abbhânassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammayâcâ pariyosânam. upasampadâkammassa ko âdi . . . upasampadâkammassa puggalo âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. tajjaniyakammassa patippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . tajj. pat. sammâvattanâ âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ nissayakammassa — pa — pabbåjaniyakampariyosânam. massa, patisaraniyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa patippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . ukkhep. paţ. sammâvattanâ âdi, natti majihe, kammavaca pariyosanam. sativinayassa ko âdi . . . sativinayassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. amûļhavinayassa, tassapâpiyyasikâya, tiṇavatthârakassa, bhikkhunovâdakasammutiyâ . . ., . . daṇḍasikkâsammutiyâ ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânan ti, daṇḍasikkâsammutiyâ vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. ||1||

dasa atthavase paticca tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam pañūattam, samghasuṭṭhutâya samghaphâsutâya dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya diṭṭhadhammikânam âsavânam samvarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam paṭighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammaṭṭhitiyâ vinayânuggahâya.

yam sanghasutthu tam sanghaphâsu. yam sanghaphâsu tam dummankûnam puggalânam niggahâya. yam dummankûnam puggalânam niggahâya tam pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya . . . yam saddhammatthitiyâ tam vinayânuggahâya.

yam samghasutthu tam samghaphâsu. yam samghasutthu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya...yam samghasutthu tam vinayânuggahâya.

yam samghaphâsu tam dummankûnam puggalânam niggahâya... yam samghaphâsu tam vinayânuggahâya. yam samghaphâsu tam samghasuṭṭhu.

yam vinayânuggahâya tam samghasutthu . . . yam vinayânuggahâya tam saddhammutthitiyâ 'ti.

atthasatam dhammasatam dve ca niruttisatâni cattâri ñâṇasatâni atthavasepakârane 'ti.

atthavasepakaraņam niţţhitam. ||2||
MAHÂVAGGAM NIŢŢĦITAM.

tass' uddânam:

paṭhamam aṭha pucchâya, paccayesu pun' aṭṭha ca: bhikkhûnam solasâ ete bhikkhunînañ ca solasa.| peyyâla-antarabhedâ, ekuttarikam eva ca, pavâraṇ'-atthavasikâ: Muhâvaggassa saṃgaho 'ti.|

VIII.

Ekamsam cîvaram katvâ pagganhitvâna anjalim âsimsamânarûpo va kissa tvam idham âgato.

dvîsu vinayesu paññattâ uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu kati te sikkhâpadâ honti katîsu nagaresu paññattâ.

bhaddako te ummango, yoniso paripucchasi. taggha te aham akkhissam yathapi kusalo tatha.

dvîsu vinayesu paññattâ uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu addhuddhasatâni te honti sattasu nagaresu paññattâ.

katamesu sattasu nagaresu paññattâ, iñgha me tam byâkaraṇam, tam vacanapatham nisâmayitvâ paṭipajjema, hitâya 5 no siyâ.

Vesâliyâ Râjagahe Sâvatthiyâ ca Âļaviyâ Kosambiyâ ca Sakkesu Bhaggesu c'eva pañĭattâ.

kati Vesâliyâ pañnattâ, kati Râjagahe katâ, Sâvatthiyâ kati honti, kati Âlaviyâ tathâ,| kati Kosambiyâ pañnattâ, kati Sakkesu vuccanti, kati Bhaggesu pañnattâ: tam me akkhâhi pucchito.| dasa Vesâliyâ pañnattâ, ekavîsam Râjagahe katâ,

10 chaûnatîni satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ,| cha Âļaviyâ pañňattâ, aṭṭha Kosambiyâ katâ, aṭṭha Sakkesu vuccanti, tayo Bhaggesu paññattâ.|

ye Vesâliyâ paññattâ te sunohi yathâtatham.| methuna-viggaha-uttari atirekañ ca kâļakam | bhûtam paramparâbhattam dantaponena acelako bhikkhunîsu ca akkoso: das' ete Vesâliyâ katâ.| ye Râjagahe paññattâ te sunohi yathâtatham.

15 adinnâdânam Râjagahe dve anuddhamsanâpi ca | dve pi ca bhedâ antaravâsakam rûpiyam suttam ujjhâpanena ca pâcitapiṇḍam gaṇabhojanam vikâle ca cârittam nahânam ûnavîsati |

cîvaram datvâ vosâsantî: ete Râjagahe katâ. giraggacariyâ tath' eva chandadânena ekavîsati.| ye Sâvatthiyâ paññattâ te sunohi yathâtatham: pârâjikâni cattâri, samghâdisesâ bhavanti solasa,| aniyatâ ca dve honti, nissaggiyâ catuvîsati, chapaññâsasatañ c' eva khuddakâni pavuccanti,| dasa gârayhâ, dvesattati sekhiyâ:

20 cha ûnatîni satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ.|
ye Âlaviyâ paññattâ te sunohi yathâtatham.
kuṭi-kosiya-seyyâ ca khaṇane gaccha devate
sappâṇakañ ca siñcanti: cha ete Âlaviyâ katâ.|
ye Kosambiyâ paññattâ te sunohi yathâtatham.
mahâvihâro dovacassam aññam dvâram surâya ca
anâdariyam sahadhammo ca payopânena aṭṭhamam,|
ye Sakkesu paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham.
elakalomâni patto ca ovâdo c' eva bhesajjam |
sûci âraññako c' eva: cha ete Kâpilavatthave.
udake suddhiyâ ovâdo bhikkhunîsu pavuccanti.|
ye Bhaggesu paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham.
25 samâdahitvâ visibbenti sâmisena sasitthakam.|

pârâjikâni cattâri saṃghâdisesâni bhavanti satta nissaggiyâni aṭṭha dvattiṃsa khuddakâ | dve gârayhâ tayo sekhâ chapaññâsa chasu nagaresu paññattâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.| chaûnatîṇi satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ Gotamena yasassinâ. ||1||

yan tvam apucehimhâ akittayî no, tam tam byâkatam anaññathâ.

aññam tam pucchâmi tam ingha brûhi: garukam lahukan câpi

sâvasesam anavasesam duṭṭhullañ ca aduṭṭhullam ye ca yâvatatiyakâ |

sådhåraṇam asådhåraṇam vipattiyo ca yehi samathehi sammanti ca:

sabbâni p' etâni viyâkarohi, handa väkyaṃ suṇoma te.|

ekatimsâ ye garukâ atth' ettha anavasesâ.
ye garukâ te dutthullâ, ye dutthullâ sâ sîlavipatti.|
pârâjikam samghâdiseso sîlavipattîti vuccati.|
thullaccayam pâcittiyam pâtidesaniyam dukkaṭam
5 dubbhâsitam yo câyam akkosati hassâdhippâyo: ayam sâ
âcâravipatti sammatâ.|
viparîtadiṭṭhim gaṇhanti asaddhammehi purakkhatâ,
abbhâcikkhanti sambudd'am duppaññâ mohapârutâ:
ayam sâ ditthivipatti sammatâ|

âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ pâpiccho icchâpakato asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ sancarittam samâpajjati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ yo te vihâre vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ bhikkhu paṇîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ bhikkhunî paṇîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâranâ sûpam vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati : ayam sâ âjîvavipatti sammatâ.

ekâdasa yâvatatiyakâ, to suṇohi yathâtatham : ukkhittânuvattakâ aṭṭha yâvatatiyakâ, Ariṭṭho Caṇḍakâlî ca ime te yâvatatiyakâ.

kati chedanakâni. kati bhedanakâni. kati uddâlanakâni. kati anaññapâcittiyâni. kati bhikkhusammutiyo. k. sâmîciyo. k. paramâni. k. jânan ti paññattâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ. cha chedanakâni. ekam bhedanakam. ekam uddâlanakam. cattâri anaññapâcittiyâni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. satta sâmîciyo. cuddasa paramâni. solasa jânan ti paññattâ 10 buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.

vîsam dve satâni bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu, tîṇi satâni cattâri bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattârîsa bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâdhâranâ, satam timsâ ca bhikkhunînam bhikkhûhi asâdhâranâ. satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnam asâdhâranâ, satam sattati cattâri ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ. vîsam dve satâni bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu, te sunohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, saṃghâdisesâni bhavanti terasa, aniyatâni dve honti, nissaggiyâni tiṃs' eva, dvenavuti ca khuddakâ, 15 cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ, pañcasattati sekhiyâ:

vîsam dve satâni c' ime honti bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

tîni satâni cattâri bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu, te sunohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni aṭṭha, saṃghâdisesâni bhavanti sattarasa, nissaggiyâni tiṃs' eva, satam saṭṭhi ca cha c' eva khuddakâni pavuccanti, aṭṭha pâṭidesaniyâ, pañcasattati sekhiyâ:

tîni satâni cattâri c'ime honti bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattârîsa bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâdhâranâ, te suno-20 hi yathâtatham.

cha saṃghâdisesâ dveaniyatehi aṭṭha, nissaggiyâni dvâdasa: tchi te honti vîsati. dvevîsati khuddakâ, cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ: chacattârîsa c' ime honti bhikkhûnaṃ bhikkhunîhi asâ-

dhâraṇâ.
sataṃ tiṃsâ bhikkhunînaṃ bhikkhûhi asâdhâraṇâ, to sunohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, saṃghamhâ dasa nissare, nissaggiyâni dvâdasa, channavuti ca khuddakâ, attha pâtidesaniyâ.

25 satam timså c' ime honti bhikkhunînam bhikkhûhi asâdhâranâ.

satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnam asâdhâranâ, te sunohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, saṃghâdisesâni bhavanti solasa, aniyatâni dve honti, nissaggiyâ catuvîsati, satam aṭṭhârasâ c' eva khuddakâni pavuccanti, dvâdasa pâṭidesaniyâ:

satam sattati cha c' ev' ime honti ubhinnam asâdhâranâ.

satam sattati cattâri ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ, te sunohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattari, saṃghâdisesâni bhavanti satta, nissaggiyâni aṭṭhârasa, samasattati khuddakâ, pañcasattati 30 sekhiyâ:

satam sattati cattâri c' ime honti ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ.

atth' eva påråjikå ye duråsadå tålavatthusamûpamå: pandupalåso puthusilå sîsacchinno va so naro tålo va matthakacchinno, avirûlhi bhavanti te.

tevîsam samghâdisesâ dve aniyatâ dvecattârîsa nissaggiyâ atṭhâsîtisatam pâcittiyâ dvâdasa pâṭidesaniyâ pañeasattati sekhiyâ tíhi samathehi sammanti

sammukhâ 'va paṭiññâya ti avatthârakena ca.| dve uposathâ dve pavâraṇâ cattâri kammâni jinena desitâ.|

pañc' eva uddesa caturo bhavanti anaññatha, apattikkhandha ca bhavanti satta.

35 adhikaranani cattari sattahi samathehi sammanti dvahi catahi tahi kiccam ekena sammati.

pârâjikan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham. cuto 'paraddho bhaṭṭho ca saddhammehi niramkato, samvâso ca tahim n' atthi: ten' etam iti vuccati. samghâdiseso 'ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham. samgho 'va deti parivâsam mûlâya paṭikassati mânattam

deti abbheti: ten' ctam iti vuccati.|
aniyato ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.
aniyato na niyato anekamsikatam padam
tinnam aññataram thânam aniyato 'ti pavuccati.|
thullaccayan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.
ekassa mûle yo deseti yo ca tam patiganhati
accayo tena samo n' atthi: ten' etam iti vuccati.|
nissaggiyan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.
samghamajjhe ganamajjhe ekakass' eva ekato

40 nissajjitvana deseti: ten' etam iti vuccati.|
pacittiyan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathatatham.
pateti kusalam dhammam, ariyamaggam aparajjhati,
cittasammohanam thanam: ten' etam iti vuccati.|
patidesaniyan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathatatham.
bhikkhu aññatako santo kiccha laddham yam bhojanam
samam gahetva bhunjeyya: garayhan ti pavuccati.|
nimantanasu bhunjantam chandaya vosasati tattha
bhikkhuni;

anivâretvâ tahim bhuñje: gârayhan ti pavuccati.

saddhâcittam kulam gantvâ appabhogam anâlhiyam agilâno tahim bhuñje: gârayhan ti pavuccati. yo ce araññe viharanto sâsañke sabhavânake 45 aviditam tahim bhuñje: gârayhan ti pavuccati. bhikkhunî aññâtikâ santâ yam paresam mamâyitam sappim telam madhum phânitam maccha-mamsam atho khîram dadhim sayam viññâpeyya bhikkhunî gârayhappattâ sugatassa sâsane. dukkatan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathatatham. aparaddham viraddhañ ca khalitam yañ ca dukkatam, yam manusso kare pâpam âvi vâ yadi vâ raho, dukkatan ti pavedenti: ten' etam iti vuccati. dubbhasitan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathatatham. dubbhasitam durabhattham samkilitthañ ca yam padam yam ca viñhû garahanti, ten' etam iti vuccati. sekhiyan ti yam vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham. 50 sekhassa sikkhamânassa ujumaggânusârino | âdi c' etam caranañ ca mukham samyamasamvaro. sikkhâ etâdisî n' atthi: ten' etam iti vuccati. channam ativassati vivatam nâtivassati, tasmâ channam vivaretha, evam tam nâtivassati. gati migânam pavanam, âkâso pakkhinam gati, vibhavo gati dhammanam, nibbanam arahato gatîti. ||2||

Gathasamganikam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

sattanagaresu paññattam, vipatti caturo pi ca, bhikkhûnam bhikkhunînan ca sâdhâranâ asâdhâranâ : sâsanam anuggahâya gâthâsamganikam idan ti.

IX.

Cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam. imâni cattâri adhikaraṇâni. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇânam kati ukkoţâ. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇânam dasa ukkoţâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dve ukkoţâ, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cattâro ukk., âpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo ukk., kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko ukkoţo. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇânam ime dasa ukkoţâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoţeti. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento dve samathe ukkoṭeti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento dve samathe ukkoṭeti, anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . cattâro . . ., âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . tayo . . . , kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento ekam samathaṃ ukkoṭeti. ||1||

kati ukkoţā. katîh' âkârehi ukkoţanam pasavati. katîh' angehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoţeti. kati puggalâ adhikaraṇam ukkoţentâ âpattim âpajjanti.

dvådasa ukkotå. dasah' åkårehi ukkotanam pasavati. catûh' angehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaranam ukkoteti. cattâro puggalâ adhikaranam ukkotentâ âpattim âpajjanti. ||2||

katame dvådasa ukkotå. akatam kammam dukkatam kammam puna kåtabbam kammam anihatam dunnihatam puna nihanitabbam avinicchitam duvinicchitam puna vinicchitabbam avûpasantam duvûpasantam puna vûpasametabban ti ime dvådasa ukkotå.

katamehi dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanam pasavati. tatthajâtakam adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti, tatthajâtakam vûpasantam adh. ukk., antarâmagge adh. ukk., antarâmagge vûpasantam adh. ukk., tatthagatam adh. ukk., tatthagatam vûpasantam adh. ukk., sativinayam ukk., amûlhavinayam ukk., tassapâpiyyasikam ukk., tinavatthârakam ukkoţeti. imehi dasah' âkârehi ukkoţanam pasavati.

katamehi catûh' angehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaranam ukkoţeti. chandâgatim gacchanto adhikaranam ukkoţeti, dosâgatim . . . mohâgatim . . . bhayâgatim gacchanto adhikaranam ukkoţeti. imehi catûh' angehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaranam ukkoţeti.

katame cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentâ âpattim âpajjanti. tadahupasampanno ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. âgantuko . . . kârako . . . chandadâyako ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. ime cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentâ âpattim âpajjanti. ||3||

vivådådhikaranam kimnidånam kimsamudayam kimjåtikam kimpabhavam kimsambhåram kimsamutthånam. anuvådådhikaranam . . . kiccådhikaranam kimnidånam . . . kimsamutthånam.

vivâdadhikaraṇam vivâdanidânam vivâdasamudayam . . . vivâdasamutthânam; anuvâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdanidânam . . .; kiccâdhikaraṇam kiccanidânam . . . kiccasamutthânam . . . | 4 ||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam kimnidânam . . . kimsamuṭṭhânam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, âpattâdhikaraṇam, kiccâdhikaraṇam kimnidânam . . . kimsamuṭṭhânam.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam hetunidânam . . .; anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, âpattâdhikaraṇam, kiccâdhikaraṇam hetunidânam . . . hetusamuṭṭhânam. ||5||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam kimnidânam . . . kimsamuṭṭhânam anuvâdâdh., âpattâdh., kiccâdh. kimnidânam . . . kimsamuṭṭhânam.

vivådådhikaranam paccayanidånam . . .; anuvådådhikaranam, åpattådhikaranam, kiccådhikaranam paccayanidånam . . . paccayasamutthånam. ||6||

catunnam adhikarananam kati mûlâni kati samutthânâ. catunnam adhikarananam tettimsa mûlâni tettimsa samutthânâ.

cat. adh. katamâni tettimsa mûlâni. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dvâdasa mûlâni, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cuddasa mûlâni, âpattâdhikaraṇassa cha mûlâni, kiccâdhikaraṇassa ekam mûlaṃ saṃgho. catunnam adhikaraṇânam imâni tettimsa mûlâni.

catunnam adh. katame tettimsa samuṭṭhânâ. vivâdâdhi-karaṇassa aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthùni samuṭṭhânâ. anuvâ-dâdhikaraṇassa catasso vipattiyo samuṭṭhânâ. âpattâdhikaraṇassa sattâpattikkhandhâ samuṭṭhânâ. kiccâdhikaraṇassa cattâri kammâni samuṭṭhânâ. catunnam adh. ime tettimsa samuṭṭhânâ. ||7||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam âpattânâpattîti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam na âpatti, kim pana vivâdâdhikaran paccayâ âpattim âpajjeyyâ 'ti. âma vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ âpattim âpajjeyya. vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati: upasampannam omasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa; anupasampannam omasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam katâni âpattikhandheni samgahitâ, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, kaṭîhi adhikaraṇehi katîsu ṭbânesu katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam ekam vipattim bhajanti âcâravipattim, catunnam adhikaranam âpattâdhikaranam, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkatâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, ekena adhikaranena kiccâdhikaranena tîsu ṭhânesu samghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiñūâtakaranena ca siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||8||

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattânâpattîti . . . (see § 8) . . . anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati: bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamseti, âpatti samghâdisesassa; amûlakena samghâdisesena anuddhamseti, âp. pâcittiyassa; amûlikâya âcâravipattiyâ anuddhamseti, âp. dukkaṭassa. anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim, catunnam adhikaranânam âpattâdhikaraṇam, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam tîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ samghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti garukâ sâ âpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhâne saṃghamajjhe dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca, yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena tîsu ṭhânesu saṃghamajjhe . . . (§ 8) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||9||

åpattådhikaranam åpattånåpattîti. åpattådhikaranam åpatti. kim pana . . . åpattådhikaranapaccayå catasso åpattiyo åpajjati: bhikkhunî jånam parajikam dhammam paticchâdeti, åpatti parajikassa; vematika paticchâdeti, åp. thullaccayassa; bhikkhu samghadisesam paticchâdeti, åp. pacittiyassa; åcaravipattim paticchâdeti, åp. dukkatassa. åpattadhikaranapaccaya ima catasso åpattiyo åpajjati. ta åpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . catûhi âpattikkhandhena siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkatâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti anavasesâ sâ âpatti na katamena adhikaraṇena na katamamhi ṭhâne na katamena samathena sammati. yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||10||

kiccâdhikaraṇam âpattânâpattîti . . . (§ 8) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati : ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pârâjikassa; bhedakânuvattakâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa; pâpikâya diṭṭhiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti, âp. pâci(tiyassa. kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . pañcahi âpattikhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikhandhena siyâ samghâdisesâp. siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkatâpattikhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena s. s. kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti anavasesâ . . . (§ 10) . . . yâ sâ âpatti garukâ sâ âpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhâne samghamajjhe dvîhi samathehi ammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca. yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||11||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. vivâdâdhikaraṇam na hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, na hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, na hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, api ca vivâdâdhikaraṇamaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam vivâdâdhikaraṇamaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam.

anuvådådhikaraṇaṃ hoti åpattådhikaraṇaṃ, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ, hoti vivådådhikaraṇaṃ. anuvådådhikaraṇaṃ na hoti . . . yathâ kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ anuvâdådhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti âpattâdh., hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ.

âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam. âpattâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdh., hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam.

kiccâdhikaraṇam hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. kiccâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. yâ samghassa kiccayatâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam kiccâdhikaraṇampaccayâ hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. || 12 ||

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhavinayo, yattha sammu-

khâvinayo tattha sativinayo. yattha amûļhavinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha lammukhâvinayo tattha amûļhavinayo. yattha paṭiñiâtakaraṇaṃ . . . yattha yebhuyyasikâ . . . yattha tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . yattha tiṇavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthârako. ||13||

yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaraṇam vûpasammati, yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativiṇayo, na tattha amûlhavinayo na tattha paṭiññâtakaraṇam na tattha yebhuyyasikâ na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ na tattha tiṇavatthârako. yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca . . ., . . . sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca adhikaraṇam vûpasammati, yattha tiṇavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthârako, na tattha sativinayo . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ. || 14 ||

sammukhavinayo 'ti va sativinayo 'ti va ime dhamma samsattha udahu visamsattha labbha ca pan' imesam dhammanam vinibbhujitva vinibbhujitva nanakaranam pannapetum. sammukhavinayo 'ti va amalhavinayo 'ti va . . ., . . . sammukhavinayo 'ti va tinavattharako 'ti va ime dhamma samsattha . . . pannapetum.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ saṃsaṭṭhâ no visaṃsaṭṭhâ na ca labbhà imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ pañūâpetuṃ. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amūļhavinayo 'ti vâ . . ., . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ saṃsaṭṭhâ no visaṃsaṭṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇam pañūâpetum. ||15||

sammukhâvinayo kimnidâno kinsamudayo kimjâtiko kimpabhavo kimsambhâro kimsamutthâno. sativinayo . . ., . . . tinavatthârako kimnidâno kimsamudayo kimjâtiko kimpabhavo kimsambhâro kimsamutthâno.

sammukhâvinayo nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo nidânajâtiko nidânapabhavo nidânasambhâro nidânasamuṭṭhâno. sativinayo . . ., . . . tiṇavatthârako nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo . . . nidânasamuṭṭhâno. ||16||

sammukhavinayo kimnidano . . . kimsamutthano. sativinayo . . ., . . . tinavatthanako kimnidano . . . kimsamutthano.

sammukhâvinayo hetunidâno . . ., . . . tiṇavatthârako hetunidâno . . . hetusamutthâno. $\parallel 17 \parallel$

sammukhâvinayo kimnidâno . . . kimsamuṭṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako kimnidâno . . . kimsamuṭṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo paccayanidâ..., ..., tiṇavatthârako paccayanidâno ... paccayasamuṭṭhâno. $\|18\|$

sattannam samathânam kati mùlâni kati samuṭṭhânâ. sattannam samathânam chabbîsa mûlâni chattiṃsa samuṭṭhânâ.

sattannam samathânam katamâni chabbîsa mûlâni. sammukhâvinayassa cattâri mûlâni samghasammukhatâ dhammasammukhatâ vinayasammukhatâ puggalasammukhatâ. sativinayassa cattâri mûlâni. amûlhavinayassa cattâri mûlâni. paṭiññâtakaraṇassa dve mûlâni yo ca deseti yassa ca deseti. yebhuyyasi! âya cattâri mûlâni. tassapâpiyyasikâya cattâri mûlâni. tiṇavatthârakassa cattâri mûlâni saṇghasammukhatâ... puggalasammukhatâ. sattannam samathânam imâni chabbîsa mûlâni.

sattannam samathânam katame chattimsa samuṭṭhânâ. sativinayassa kammassa kiriyâ karanam upagamanam ajjhupagamanam adhivâsanâ appaṭikkosanâ. amûlhavinayassa kammassa, paṭiññâtakaranassa kammassa, yebhuyyasikâya kammassa, tassapâpiyyasikâya kammassa, tiṇavatthârakassa kammassa kiriyâ karanam :...appaṭikkosanâ. sattannam samathânam ime chattimsa samuṭṭhânâ. ||19||

sammukhavinayo 'ti va sativinayo 'ti va ime dhamma nanattha nanabyanjana udahu ekattha byanjanam eva nanam. sammukhavinayo 'ti va amulhavinayo 'ti va, sammukhavinayo 'ti va patinnatakaranan ti va..., sammukhavinayo 'ti va tinavattharako 'ti va ime dhamma nanattha... eva nanam.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ c' eva nânâbyañjanâ ca. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlhavinayo 'ti vâ . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthâ-rako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ c' eva nânâbyañjanâ ca. ||20||

vivâdo vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivâdo no adhikaraṇam. adhikaraṇam no vivâdo. adhikaraṇam c' eva vivâdo ca. siyâ... (=Cullavagga IV. 14. 12-15)... kiccâdhikaraṇam adhikaraṇam c' eva kiccan câ 'ti. ||21 ||1||

Adhikaranabhedam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

adhikaraṇaṇ, ukkoṭâ, âkârâ, puggalena ca, nidâna-hetu-paccayâ, mûlaṃ, samuṭṭhânena ca, âpatti, hoti, yattha ca, saṃsaṭṭhâ, nidânena ca, hetu-paccaya-mûlâni, samuṭṭhânena, byañjanâ, vivâdo adhikaraṇan ti: bhedâdhikaraṇe idan ti.



X.

Codanâ kimatthâya, sâranâ kissa kâranâ, samgho kimatthâya, matikammam pana kissa kâranâ | codanâ sâranatthâya, niggahatthâya sâranâ, samgho pariggahatthâya, matikammam pana pâtiyekkam. mâ kho turito abhani, mâ kho candikato 'bhani, mâ kho patigham janayi, sace anuvijjako tuvam. mâ kho sahasâ abhani katham viggâhikam anatthasamhitam sutte vinaye anulome paññatte anulomike. anuyogavattam nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam suvuttam sikkhâpadânulomikam gatim na nâsento sam-5 parayikam. hitesi anuyunjassu kalen' atthupasamhitam cuditassa ca codakassa ca sahasâ vohâram mâ padhâresi. codako âha âpanno 'ti, cuditako âha anâpanno 'ti; ubho anukkhipanto patiññânusandhitena kâraye. paţiññâ lajjîsu katâ, alajjîsu evam na vijjati; bahum pi alajjî bhâseyya: vuttânusandhitena kâraye. alajjî kîdiso hoti patiññâ yassa na rûhati; evañ ca tâham pucchâmi kîdiso vuccati alajjipuggalo. sancicca âpattim âpajjati, âpattim parigûhati, 10 agatigamanañ ca gacchati: ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo. saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo, aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi: kîdiso vuccati lajjipuggalo. sañcicea âpattim nâpajjati, âpattim na parigûhati, agatigamanam na gacchati: ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo. saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo, aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi: kîdiso vuccati adhammacodako.

akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anatthasamhitena, dosantaro codeti no mettacitto: ediso vuccati adhammacodako.

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati adhammacodako, aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi: kîdiso vuccati dhammacodako.

15

kâlena codeti bhûtena sanhena atthasamhitena, mettacitto codeti no dosantaro: ediso vuccati dhammacodako.

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati dhammacodako, aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi: kîdiso vuccati bâlacodako.| pubbâparam na jânâti pubbâparassa akovido, anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti anusandhivacana-

pathassa akovido: ediso vuccati bâlacodako.| saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati bâlacodako, aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi: kîdiso vuccati paṇḍitacodako.|

pubbâparam pi jânâti pubbâparassa kovido, anusandhivacanapatham jânâti anusandhivacanapathassa

20 kovido: ediso vuccati panditacodako.|
saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati panditacodako,
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi: codanâ kinti vuccati.|
sîlavipattiyâ codeti, atho âcâradiṭṭhiyâ,
âjîvena pi codeti: codanâ tena vuccati.|

aparam Gâthâsamganikam nitthitam.

XI.

Anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo: yam kho tvam âvuso imam bhikkhum codesi kimhi nam codesi sîlavipattiyâ codesi âcâravipattiyâ codesi ditthivipattiyâ codesîti. so ce evam vadeyya: sîlavipattiyâ vâ codemît, âcâravipattiyâ vâ codemît, ditthivipattiyâ vâ codemîti, so evam assa vacanîyo: jânâti panâyasmâ sîlavipattim . . . (Mahâvagga IV. 16. 11-15. Instead of imassa bhikkhuno pavâraṇam thapesi read imam bhikkhum codesi; instead of thapemi, thapesi, or pavâraṇam thapemi etc., read codemi, codesi.) . . . titthiyasâvakânam sutyâ parisañkasîti. ||1||

diţţham diţţhena sameti, diţţhena samsandate diţţham, diţţham paţicca na upeti asuddhaparisankito: so puggalo paţinnaya kâtabbo ten' uposatho.| sutam sutena sameti, sutena samsandate sutam, sutam paţicca . . . uposatho.| mutam mutena sameti, mutena samsandate mutam, mutam paţicca . . . uposatho. ||2||

codanâya ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânam.

codanâya okâsakammam âdi kiriyâ majjhe samatho pariyosânam.

codanâya kati mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo katîh' âkârehi codeti.

codanâya dve mûlâni tîņi vatthûni pañca bhûmiyo dvîh' âkârehi codeti.

codanâya katamâni dve mûlâni. samûlikâ vâ amûlikâ vâ. codanâya imâni dve mûlâni.

codanâya katamâni tîni vatthûni. ditthena sutena parisankâya. codanâya imâni tîni vatthûni. codanâya katamâ pañca bhûmiyo. kâlena vakkhâmi no akâlena, bhûtena vakkhâmi no abhûtena, sanhena v. no pharusena, atthasamhitena v. no anatthasamhitena, mettacitto v. no dosantaro 'ti. codanâya imâ pañca bhûmiyo.

katamehi dvîh' âkârehi codeti. kâyena vâ codeti vâcâya vâ codeti. imehi dvîh' âkârehi codeti. ||3||

codakena katham patipajjitabbam, cuditakena . . . sam-ghena . . . anuvijjakena katham patipajjitabbam.

codakena katham patipajjitabban ti, codakena pañcasu dhammesu patitthâya paro codetabbo: kâlena vakkhâmi no akâlena . . . mettacitto vakkhâmi no dosantaro 'ti. codakena evam patipajjitabbam.

cuditakena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, cuditakena dvîsu dhammesu paṭipajjitabbam sacce ca akuppe ca. cuditakena evam paṭipajjitabbam.

samghena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, samghena otiṇṇânotiṇṇam jânitabbam. samghena evam paṭipajjitabban ti.

anuvijjakena katham patipajjitabban ti. anuvijjakena yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena tam adhi-karanam vûpasammati tathâ tam adhikaranam vûpasametabbam. anuvijjakena evam patipajjitabbam. ||4||

uposatho kimatthâya, pavâraṇâ kissa kâraṇâ, parivâso kimatthâya, mûlâya paṭikassanâ kissa kâraṇâ, mânattaṃ kimatthâya, abbhânaṃ kissa kâraṇâ. | uposatho sâmaggatthâya, visuddhatthâya pavâraṇâ, parivâso mânattatthâya, mûlâya paṭikassanâ niggahatthâya,

månattam abbhånatthåya, visuddhatthåya abbhånam.| chandå doså bhayå mohå there ca paribhåsati: kåyassa bhedå duppañño khato upahatindriyo nirayam gacchati dummedho na ca sikkhåya gåravo.| na ca åmisam nissåya na ca nissåya puggalam, ubho ete viva jetvå yathådhammo tathå kare.| kodhano upanåhî ca cando ca paribhåsako

5 anapattiya apattîti ropeti: tadiso codako jhapeti attanam. | upakannakam jappati jimham pekkhati vîtiharati kummaggam paţisevati

VOL. V.

ſXI.

```
anapattiya apattîti ropeti: tadiso codako jhapeti attanam |
   akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anatthasamhitena,
        dosantaro codeti no mettacitto,
   anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.
   dhammadhammam na janati dhammadhammassa akovido,
   anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.
   vinayâvinayam na jânâti vinayâvinayassa akovido,
   anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti aciânam.
10 bhásitábhásitam . . . ]
   âcinnânâcinnam . . . ]
   paññattâpaññattam . . . |
   åpattånåpattim na jänäti åpattånåpattiyå akovido . . . |
   lahukagarukam . . . |
15 såvasesånavasesam . . .
   dutthullådutthullam . . . |
   pubbâparam . . . |
   anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti anusandhivacanapa-
        thassa akovido,
   anapattiya apattîti ropeti: tadiso codako jhapeti
       attânan ti. |5|
     Codanâkandam nitthitam. tass' uddânam:
```

codanâ, anuvijjâ câ, âdi, mûlen', uposatho : gati codanakandamhi sâsanam patitthâpayan ti.

XII.

Saṃgâmâvacarena bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena nîcacittena samgho upasamkamitabbo rajoharanasamena cittena. åsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena. bhikkhû anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhû âsanena apatibåhantena yathåpatirûpe åsane nisîditabbam. anânâkathikena bhavitabbam atiracchânakathikena. sâmam vâ dhammo bhâsitabbo paro vâ ajjhesitabbo ariyo vâ tunhibhâvo nâtimaññitabbo. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukâmena na upajjhâyo pucchitabbo na âcariyo pucchitabbo na saddhivihâriko pucchitabbo na antevâsiko p. na samanupajjhayako p. na samanacariyako p. na jati pucchitabbâ na nâmam pucchitabbam na gottam pucchitabbam na ågamo pucchitabbo na kulapadeso pucchitabbo na jåtibhûmi pucchitabbâ. tam kimkâranâ. atr' assa pemam vâ doso vâ. peme vâ sati dose vâ chandâpi gaccheyya dosâpi g. mohâpi g bhayâpi gaccheyya. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukâmena samghagarukena bhavitabban no puggalagarukena, saddhammagarukena bhavitabbam no âmisagarukena, atthavasikena bhavitabbam no parisakappiyena, kâlena anuvijjitabbam no akâlena, bhûtena anuvijjitabbam no abhûtena, sanhena an. no pharusena, atthasamhitena an. no anatthasamhitena, mettacittena an. no dosantarena. na upakamakajappina bhavitabbam, na jimham pekkhitabbam, na akkhim nikhanitabbam, na bhamukam ukkhipitabbam, na sîsam ukkhipitabbam, na hatthavikâro kâtabbo, na hatthamuddâ dassetabbâ. âsanakusalena bhavitabbam, nisajjal usalena bhavitabbam, yugamattam pekkhantena attham anuvidhîyantena sake âsane nisîditabbam, na ca åsana vutthatabbam, na vîtihatabbam, na kummaggo sevitabbo, na bâhâvikkhepakam bhanitabbam, aturitena bhavitabbam, asahasikena bhavitabbam, acandikatena bhavitabbam.

vacanakkhamena mettacittena bhavitabbam, hitânukampinâ kârunikena bhavitabbam, hitaparisakkinâ asamphappalâpinâ bhavitabbam, pariyantabhâninâ averavasikena bhavitabbam attà pariggahetabbo, paro pariggahetabbo, codako pariggahetabbo, cuditako pariggahetabbo, adhammacodako . . . adhammacuditako . . . dhammacodako . . . dhammacuditako pariggahetabbo. vuttam ahâpentena avuttam appakâsentena otinnânı padabyañjanâni sâdhukam uggahetvá paro patipucchitvá yathápatiñnáya káretabbo, mando hâsetabbo, bhîru assâsetabbo, cando nisedhetabbo, asuci vibhavetabbo, uju maddavena. na chandagati gantabba, na dosâgati g., na mohâgati g., na bhayâgati gantabbâ. majjhattena bhavitabbam dhammesu ca puggalesu ca. evañ ca pana anuvijjako anuvijjamâno satthu c' eva sâsanakaro hoti viññûnañ ca sabrahmacârînam piyo ca hoti manâpo ca garu ca bhâvaniyo ca. ||1||

suttam samsandanatthâya, opammam nidassanatthâya, attho vina apanatthaya, patipuccha thapanatthaya, okasakammam codanatthâya, codanâ sâranatthâya, sâranâ savacaniyatthâya, savacaniyam palibodhatthâya, palibodho vinicchayatthâya, vinicehayo santîranatthâya, santîranam thânâthanagamanatthaya, thanathanagamanam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahatthâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam sampaggahatthâya, samgho sampariggahasampaticchanatthâya, samghena anumatâ puggalâ paccekathâyino avisamvâdakathâyino, vinayo samvaratthâya, samvaro avippatisâratthâya, avippatisâro pâmujjatthâya, pâmujjam pîtatthâya, pîti passaddhatthâya, passaddhi sukhatthâya, sukham samâdhatthâya, samadhi yathabhutananadassanatthaya, yathabhutam nanadassanam nibbidatthâya, nibbidâ virâgatthâya, virâgo vimuttatthâya, vimutti vimuttiñânadassanatthâya, vimuttiñânadassanam anupadaparinibbanatthaya. etadattha katha, etadattha mantanâ, etadatthâ upanisâ, etadatthâ sotâvadhânam yad idam anupådå cittassa vimokkho 'ti. ||2||

anuyogavattam nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam suvuttam sikkhâpadânulomikam gatim na nâsento samparâyikam. vatthum vipattim apattim nidanam akaraakovido, pubbaparam na janati katakatam samena ca,| kammañ ca adhikaranañ ca samathe capi akovido, ratto duṭṭho ca mulho ca bhaya sammoha gacchati,| na ca paññattikusalo nijjhattiya ca akovido, laddhapakkho ahiriko kanhakammo anadaro: sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu appatikkho 'ti vuccati.| vatthum vipattim apattim nidanam akarakovido, pubbaparam pajanati katakatam samena ca,| kammañ ca adhikaranañ ca samathe capi kovido, aratto aduṭṭho amulho ca bhaya moha na gacchati,| pañattiya ca kusalo nijjhattiya ca kovido, laddhapakkho hirimano sukkakammo sagaravo: sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu sappatikkho 'ti vuccatîti. ||3||

Cûļasamgâmam nitthitam. tass' uddânam:

nîcacittena, puccheyya, garu, saṃghe na puggale, suttaṃ saṃsandanatthâya, vinayânuggahena ca: uddânam cûļasaṃgâme ekuddesaṃ idaṃ katan ti.

XIII.

Samgâmâvacarena bhikkhunâ samghe voharantena vatthum jânitabbam vipatti jânitabbâ âpatti jânitabbâ nidânam jânitabbam âkâro jânitabbo pubbâparam jânitabbam katâkatam jânitabbam kammam jânitabbam adhikaraṇam jânitabbam samatho jânitabbo, na chandâgati gantabbâ na dosâgati g. na mohâgati g. na bhayâgati g., saññâpaniye thâne saññapetabbam nijjhâpaniye thâne nijjhâpetabbam pekkhaniye thâne pekkhitabbam pasâdaniye thâne pasâdetabbam, laddhapakkho 'n:hîti parapakkho nâvajânitabbo bahussuto 'mhîti appassuto nâvajânitabbo therataro 'mhîti navakataro nâvajânitabbo, asampattam na byâharitabbam sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihâpetabbam, yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena tam adhikaraṇam vûpasammati tathâ tam adhikaraṇam vûpasametabbam. ||1||

vatthum jânitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pârâjikânam vatthum jânitabbam tevîsasamghâdisesânam vatthum jânitabbam dveaniyatânam . . . dvecattârîsanissaggiyânam . . . aṭṭhâsîtisatapâcittiyânam . . . dvâdasapâṭidesaniyânam . . . dukkaṭânam . . . dubbhâsitânam vatthum jânitabbam.

vipatti jânitabbâ 'ti: sîlavipatti j. âcâravipatti j. diṭṭhi-vipatti j. âjîvavipatti jânitabbâ.

âpatti jânitabbâ 'ti: pârâjikâpatti j. samghâdisesâpatti j. thullaccayâpatti j. pâcittiyâpatti j. pâtidesaniyâpatti j. dukkatâpatti j. dubbhâsitâpatti jânitabbâ.

nidânam jânitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pârâjikânam nidânam jânitabbam tevîsasamghâdisesânam nidânam jânitabbam . . . dubbhâsitânam nidânam jânitabbam.

åkåro jånitabbo ti: saṃgho âkârato jânitabbo, gaṇo âkârato jânitabbo, puggalo . . . codako . . . cuditako âkârato jâni-

tabbo. saṃgho âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayaṃ saṃgho imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametuṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena udâhu no 'ti, evaṃ saṃgho âkârato jânitabbo. gaṇo . . . puggalo âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayaṃ puggalo . . . evaṃ puggalo âkârato jânitabbo. codako âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ pañcasu dhammesu patiṭṭhâya paraṃ codeti udâhu no 'ti, evaṃ codako âkârato jânitabbo. cuditako âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ dvîsu dhammesu patiṭṭhito sacce ca akuppe ca udâhu no 'ti, evaṃ cuditako âkârato jânitabbo.

pubbaparam janitabban ti: kacci nu kho ayam ayasma vatthuto va vatthum samkamati vipattito va vipattim samkamati apattito va apattim samkamati avajanitva va patijanati patijanitva va avajanati annen va annam paticarati udahu no 'ti, evam pubbaparam janitabbam.

katâkatam jânitabban ti: methunadhammo jânitabbo methunadhammassa anulomam jânitabbam methunadhammassa pubbabhâgo jânitabbo. methunadhammo jânitabbo 'ti: dvayamdvayasamâpatti jânitabbâ. methunadhammassa anulomam jânitabban ti: bhikkhu attano mukhena parassa angajâtam gaṇhâti. methunadhammassa pubbabhâgo jânitabbo 'ti: vaṇṇâvaṇṇo kâyasaṃsaggo duṭṭhullavâcâ attakâmapâricariyâ dhanamanuppadânam. ||2||

kammam jânitabban ti: soļasa kammâni jânitabbâni, cattâri apalokanakammâni j., cattâri ñattikammâni j., cattâri ñatticatutthakammâni jânitabbâni.

adhikaranam jânitabban ti: cattâri adhikaranani jânitabbani, vivâdâdhikaranam jânitabbam . . . kiccâdhikaranam jânitabbam.

samatho jânitabbo 'ti: satta samathâ jânitabbâ, sammu-khâvinayo jânitabbo . . . tinavatthârako jânitabbo. ||3||

na chandâgati gantabbâ 'ti: chandâgatim gacchanto katham chandâgatim gacchati. idh' ekacco ayam me upajjhâyo vâ âcariyo vâ saddhivihâriko vâ antevâsiko vâ samânupajjhâyako vâ samânâcariyako vâ sandiṭṭho vâ sambhatto và ñâtisâlohito vâ 'ti tassânukampâya tassânurakkhâya adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti dhammam adhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . (see

Mahâvagga X. 5. 4 ctc.) . . . adutṭhullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti. imehi aṭṭhârasahi vatthûhi chandâgatim gacchanto bahujanaahitâya paṭipanno hoti bahujanaasukhâya bahuno janassa anatthâya ahitâya dukkhâya devamanussânam. imehi aṭṭhârasahi vatthûhi chandâgatim gacchanto khatam upahatam attânam pariharati sâvajjo ca hoti sânuvajjo viññûnam bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati. chandâgatim gacchanto evam chandâgatim racchati.

na dosâgati gantabbâ 'ti: dosâgatim gacchanto katham dosâgatim gacchati. idh' ekacco anattham me acarîti âghâtam bandhati anattham me caratîti âghâtam bandhati anattham me caratîti âghâtam bandhati piyassa me manâpassa anattham acari anattham carati anattham carissatîti âghâtam bandhati appiyassa me amanâpassa attham acari attham carati attham carissatîti âghâtam bandhati. imehi navahi âghâtavatthûhi âghâto paṭighâto kuddho kodhâbhibhûto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti... aduṭṭhullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti. imehi aṭṭhârasahi vatthûhi dosâgatim gacchanto... evam dosâgatim gacchati.

na mohâgati gantabbâ 'ti: mohâgatim gacehanto katham mohâgatim gacehati. ratto râgavasena gacehati duṭṭho dosavasena gacehati mûlho mohavasena gacehati parâmaṭṭho diṭṭhivasena gacehati, mûlho saṃmûlho mohâbhibhûto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti... aduṭṭhullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti. imehi aṭṭhârasahi vatthûhi mohâgatim gacehanto... evam mohâgatim gacehati.

na bhayâgati gantabbâ 'ti: bhayâgatim gacchanto katham bhayâgatim gacchati. idh' ekacco ayam visamanissito vâ gahananissito vâ balanissito vâ kakkhalo pharuso jîvitantarâyam vâ brahmacariyantarâyam vâ karissatîti tassa bhayâ bhîto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti . imehi aṭṭhârasahi vatthûhi bhayâgatim gacchanto . . . evam bhayâgatim gacchati.

chandâ dosâ bhayâ mohâ yo dhammam ativattati nihîyati tassa yaso kâlapakkhe va candimâ 'ti.

katham na chandâgatim gacchati. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento na chandâgatim gacchati, dhammam dhammo 'ti

dîpento na chandâgatim gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattim aduṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpento na chandâgatim gacchati. evam na chandâgatim gacchati.

katham na dosâgatim . . . na mohâgatim . . . na bhayâgatim gacchati. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento na bhayâgatim gacchati . . . aduţthullam âpattim aduţthullâ âpattîti dîpento na bhayâgatim gacchati. evam na bhayâgatim gacchati.

chandâ dosâ bhayâ mohâ yo dhammam nâtivattati âpûrati tassa yaso sukkapakkhe va candimâ 'ti. ||4||

katham sannapaniye thane sannapeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento sannapaniye thane sannapeti. . . . adutthullam apattim adutthulla apattiti dîpento sannapaniye thane sannapeti. evam sannapaniye thane sannapeti.

katham nijjhâpaniye thâne nijjhâpeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento nijjhâpaniye thâne nijjhâpeti . . . evam nijjhâpaniye thâne nijjhâpeti.

katham pekkhaniye thâne pekkhati . . . katham pasâdaniye thâne pasâdeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento pasâdaniye thâne pasâdeti . . . evam pasâdaniye thâne pasâdeti. $\|5\|$

katham laddhapakkho 'mhîti parapakkham avajânâti. idh' ekacco laddhapakkho hoti laddhaparivâro pakkhavâ ñâtivâ. ayam aladdhapakkho aladdhaparivâro na pakkhavâ ñâtivâ 'ti tassa avajânanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti. evam laddhapakkho 'mhîti parapakkham avajânâti.

katham bahussuto 'mhîti appassutam avajânâti. idh' ekacco bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. ayam appassuto appâgamo appadharo 'ti tassa avajânanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . aduţihullam âpattim duţihullâ âpattîti dîpeti. evam bahussuto 'mhîti appassutam avajânâti.

katham therataro 'mhîti navakataram avajânâti. idh' ekacco thero hoti rattaññû cirapabbajito. ayam navako appaññâto appakataññû, imassa vacanam akatam bhavissatîti tassa avajânanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . aduţ-

thullam âpattim dutthullâ âpattîti dîpeti. evam therataro 'mhîti navakataram avajânâti. ||6||

asampattam na byâharitabban ti: anotinnam bhâram na otâretabbam. sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihâpetabban ti: yamatthâya samgho sannipatito hoti tam attham dhammato vinayato na parihâpetabbam.

yena dhammena 'ti: bhûtena vatthunâ. yena vinayenâ 'ti: codetvâ sâretvâ. yena satthu sâsanena 'ti: ñattisampadâya anussâvanasampadâya. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena tam adhikaraṇam vûpasammati tathâ tam adhikaraṇam vûpasametabban ti: anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo: yam kho tvam âvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavâraṇam thapesi... (Mahâvagga IV. 16. 10-15)... titthiyasâvakânam sutvâ parisañkasîti.

diṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena saṃsandate diṭṭhaṃ, diṭṭhaṃ paṭicca na upeti asuddhaparisañkito: so puggalo paṭiññâya kâtabbâ tena pavâraṇâ | sutaṇ sutena sameti . . . (see XI. § 2) | mutaṃ mutena . . . tena pavâraṇâ 'ti. ||7||

kin te diṭṭhan ti katamâ pucchâ, kinti te diṭṭhan ti k. p., kadâ te diṭṭhan ti k. p., katha te diṭṭhan ti katamâ pucchâ.

kin te diţţhan ti vatthupuechâ vipattipuechâ âpattipuechâ ajjhâcârapuechâ. vatthupuechâ 'ti atthannam pârâjikânam vatthupuechâ tevîsasamghâdisesânam v. dveaniyatânam v. dvecattârîsanissaggiyânam v. atthâsîtisatapâcittiyânam v. dvâdasapâţidesaniyânam v. dukkaţânam v. dubbhâsitânam vatthupuechâ. vipattipuechâ 'ti sîlavipattipuechâ âcâravipattipuechâ diţthivipattipuechâ âjîvavipattipuechâ. âpattipuechâ 'ti pârâjikâpattipuechâ samghâdisesâpattipuechâ thullaceayâpattipuechâ . . . dubbhâsitâpattipuechâ. ajjhâcârapuechâ 'ti dvayamdvayasamâpattipuechâ.

kinti te diṭṭhan ti lingapucchâ iriyâpathapucchâ âkârapucchâ vippakârapucchâ. lingapucchâ 'ti dîgham vâ rassam
vâ kanham vâ odâtam vâ. iriyâpathapucchâ 'ti gacchantam
vâ ṭhitam vâ nisinnam vâ nipannam vâ. âkârapucchâ 'ti
gihilinge vâ titthiyalinge vâ pabbajitalinge vâ. vippakârapucchâ 'ti gacchantam vâ thitam vâ nisinnam vâ nipannam vâ.

kadâ te diţthan ti kâlapucchâ samayapucchâ divasapucchâ utupucchâ. kâlapucchâ 'ti pubbanhakâle vâ majjhantikakâle vâ sâyanhakâle vâ. samayapucchâ 'ti pubbanhasamaye vâ majjhantikasamaye vâ sâyanhasamaye vâ. divasapucchâ 'ti purebhattam vâ pacchâbhattam vâ rattim vâ divâ vâ.kâle vâ junhe vâ. utupucchâ 'ti hemante vâ gimhe vâ vasse vâ.

kattha te diṭṭhan ti ṭhânapucchâ bhûmipucchâ okâsapucchâ padesapucchâ. ṭhânapucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pathaviyâ vâ dharaṇiyâ vâ jagatiyâ vâ. bhûmipucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pabbate vâ pâsâṇe vâ pâsâde vâ. okâsapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ okâse pacchime vâ okâse uttare vâ okâse dakkhiṇe vâ okâse. padesapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ padeso . . . dakkhiṇe vâ padese 'ti. ||8||

Mahasamgamam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

vatthu, nidânam, âkâro, pubbâparam, katâkatam, kamm'-âdhikaraṇaŭ c' eva, samatho, chandâgâmi ca, dosâ, mohâ, bhayà c' eva, saññâ, nijjhâpanena ca, pekkhâ, pasâde, pakkho 'mhi, suta-theratarena ca, asampattaŭ ca, sampattam, dhammena, vinayena ca, satthussa sâsanenâpi: mahâsaṃgâmañâpanâ 'ti.

YIV.

Kassa kathinam anatthatam, kassa kathinam atthatam, kinti kathinam anatthatam, kinti kathinam atthatam.

kassa k. anatthatan ti: dvinnam puggalânam anatthatam hoti kathinam anatthârakassa ca ananumodakassa ca. imesam dvinnam puggalânam anatthatam hoti kathinam.

kassa k. atthatan ti: dvinnam puggalanam atthatam hoti kathinam attharakassa ca anumodakassa ca. imesam dvinnam puggalanam atthatam hoti kathinam.

kinti kathinam anatthatan ti: catuvîsatiyâ âkârehi anatthatam hoti kathinam. na ullikhitamattena atthatam hoti kathinam . . . (Mahâvagga VII. 1. 5) . . . evam pi anatthatam hoti kathinam.

nimittakammam nâma: nimittam karoti iminâ dussena kathinam attharissâmîti. parikathâ nâma: parikatham karoti imâya parikathâya kathinadussam nibbattessâmîti. kukkukatam nâma anâdiyadânam vuccati. sannidhi nâma: dve sannidhiyo karanasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca. nissaggiyam nâma: kariyamâne arunam udriyati. imehi catuvîsatiyâ âkârehi anatthatam hoti kathinam.

kinti kathinam atthatan ti: sattarasahi âkârehi atthatam hoti kathinam. ahatena atthatam hoti kathinam (Mahâvagga VII. 1. 6) . . . evam pi atthatam hoti kathinam. imehi sattarasahi âkârehi atthatam hoti kathinam. ||1||

saha kathinassa atthârâ kati dhammâ jâyanti. saha k. a. pannarasa dhammâ jâyanti, attha mâtikâ dve palibodhâ pañcânisaṃsâ. saha k. a. ime pannarasa dhammâ jâyanti. ||1||

payogassa katame dhamma anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena p. purejatapaccayena p. pacchajatapaccayena p. sahajatapaccayena paccayo.

pubbakaraṇassa katamo dhammâ anantarapaceayena paceayo — pa —.

paccuddhârassa katame dhammâ, adhitthânassa katame dhammâ, atthârassa katame dhammâ, mâtikânañ ca palibodhânañ ca katame dhammâ, vatthussa katame dhammâ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||2||

pubbakaranam payogassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. payogo pubbakaranassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaranam payogassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||3||

paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇam paccuddhârassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||4||

adhiṭṭhânam paccuddhârassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena p. nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhâro adhiṭṭhânassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. adhiṭṭhânam paccuddhârassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||5||

atthâro adhitthânassa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. adhitthânam atthârassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. atthâro adhitthânassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||6||

mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthârassa anantarap. p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. atthâro mâtikânañ ca palibodhânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthârassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||7||

åså ca anåså ca vatthussa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. vatthu åsånañ ca anåsånañ ca purejåtapaccayena paccayo. åså ca anåså ca vatthussa pacchåjåtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammå sahajåtapaccayena paccayo. ||8||2||

[XIV. 2-3.

pubbakaraṇam kimnidânam kimsamudayam kimjâtikam kimpabhavam kimsambhâran kimsamutthânam. paccuddhâro kimnidâno . . . kimsamutthâno. adhitthânam . . . atthâro . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kimnidânâ . . . kimsamutthânâ.

pubbakaraṇam payoganidânam payogasamudayam . . . payogasamutṭhânam paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇanidâno . . . adhiṭṭhânam paccuddhâranidânam . . . atthâro adhiṭṭhânanidâno . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthâranidânâ . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthunidânâ . . . vatthusamuṭṭhânâ. ||1||

payogo kimnidâno kimsamudayo . . . kimsamuṭṭhâno. pubbakaraṇam—la—paccuddhâro, adhiṭṭhânam, atthâro, mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca, vatthu, âsâ ca anâsâ ca kimnidânâ . . . kimsamuṭṭhânâ.

payogo hetunidâno hetusamudayo . . ., . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca hetunidânâ . . . hetusamutthânâ. $\|2\|$

payogo kimnidâno . . ., . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kimnidânâ . . . kimsamuṭṭhânâ.

payogo paccayanidâno paccayasamudayo . . ., . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca paccayanidânâ . . . paccayasamutthânâ. ||3||

pubbakaranam katihi dhammehi samgahitam. pubbakaranam sattahi dhammehi samgahitam dhovanena vicaranena chedanena bandhanena sibbanena rajanena kappakaranena. pubbakaranam imehi sattahi dhammehi samgahitam.

paccuddhâro katîhi dhammehi saṃgahito. paccuddhâro tîhi dhammehi saṃgahito saṃghâṭiyâ uttarâsangena antara-vâsakena.

adhitthânam katîhi . . . tîhi dhammehi samgahitam samghâtiyâ uttarâsangena antaravâsakena.

atthâro katîhi . . . ekcna dhammena samgahito vacîbhedena. $\|4\|$

kathinassa kati mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo. kathi-

nassa ekam mûlam samgho, tîņi vatthûni samghâți uttarâsango antaravâsako, cha bhûmiyo khomam kappâsikam koseyyam kambalam sâṇam bhangam. ||5||

kathinassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânam. kathinassa pubbakaranam âdi, kiriyâ majjhe, atthâro pariyosânam. ||6||

katîh' angehi samannâgato puggalo abhabbo kathinam attharitum. katîh' angehi samannâgato puggalo bhabbo kathinam attharitum. atthah' angehi s. p. abhabbo kathinam attharitum, atthah' angehi s. p. bhabbo kathinam attharitum. katamehi atthah' angehi s. p. abhabbo kathinam attharitum. pubbakaranam na jânâti, paccuddhâram . . . adhitthânam . . . atthâram . . . mâtikam . . . palibodham . . . ubbhâram . . . ânisamsam na jânâti. imehi atthah' angehi s. p. abhabbo kathinam attharitum. katamehi atthah' angehi s. p. bhabbo kathinam attharitum. pubbakaranam jânâti . . . ânisamsam jânâti. imehi atthah' angehi s. p. bhabbo kathinam attharitum.

katînam puggalânam kathinatthârâ na rûhanti. katînam puggalânam kathinatthârâ rûhanti. tinnam p. k. na rûhanti, tinnam p. k. na rûhanti, tinnam p. k. na rûhanti. nissîmattho anumodati, anumodanto na vâcam bhindati, vâcam bhindanto na param viñinapeti. imesam tinnam p. k. na rûhanti. katamesam tinnam p. k. rûhanti. sîmattho anumodati, anumodanto vâcam bhindati, vâcam bhindanto param viñinapeti. imesam tinnam p. k. rûhanti. ||8||

kati kathinatthârâ na rûhanti. kati kathinatthârâ rûhanti. tayo kathinatthârâ na rûhanti, tayo k. rûhanti. katame tayo k. na rûhanti. vatthuvipannañ c' eva hoti kâlavipannañ ca karaṇavipannañ ca. ime tayo k. na rûhanti. katame tayo k. rûhanti. vatthusampannañ c' eva hoti kâlasampannañ ca karaṇasampannañ ca. ime tayo k. rûhanti. ||9||3||

kathinam jâritabbam, kathinatthâro jânitabbo, kathinassa atthâramâso jânitabbo, kathinassa atthâravipatti jânitabbâ, kathinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ, nimittakammam jânitabbam, parikathâ jânitabbâ, kukkukatam jânitabbam, sannidhi jânitabbâ, nissaggiyam jânitabbam.

kathinam jânitabban ti: tesañ ñeva dhammânam samgaho samavâyo nâmam nâmakammam nâmadheyyam nirutti byañjanam abhilâpo yad idam kathinan ti.

kathinassa atthâramâso jânitabbo 'ti: vassânassa pacchimo mâso jânitabbo.

kathinassa atthâravipatti jânitabbâ 'ti: catuvîsatiyâ âkârehi kathinassa atthâravipatti jânitabbâ. kathinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ 'ti: sattaras 'ii âkârehi kathinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ.

nimittakammam jânitabban ti: nimittam karoti iminâ dussena kathinam attharissâmîti.

parikathâ jânitabbâ 'ti: parikatham karoti imâya parikathâya kathinadussam nibbattessâmîti.

kukkukatam jânitabban ti: anâdiyadânam jânitabbam. sannidhi jânitabbâ 'ti: dve sannidhiyo jânitabbâ karaṇasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca.

nissaggiyam jânitabban ti : kariyamâne aruņam udriyati.

kathinattharo janitabbo'ti: sace samghassa kathinadussam uppannam hoti samghena katham patipajjitabbam, atthârakena katham patipajjitabbam, anumodakena katham patipajjitabbam. samghena ñattidutiyena kammena kathinatthârakassa bhikkhuno dâtabbam. tena kathinatthârakena bhikkhunâ tadah' eva dhovitvâ vimajjitvâ vicâretvâ chinditvâ sibbetvå rajitvå kappam katvå kathinam attharitabbam. sace samghâtiyâ kathinam attharitukâmo hoti porânikâ samghâti paccuddharitabbâ, navâ samghâti adhitthâtabbâ, imâya samghâtiyâ kathinam attharâmîti vâcâ bhinditabbâ. uttarâsangena kathinam attharitukâmo hoti porânako uttarâsango paccuddharitabbo, navo uttarâsango adhitthâtabbo, iminâ uttarâsangena kathinam attharâmîti vâcâ bhinditabbâ. sace antaravâsakena kathinam attharitukâmo hoti porânako antaravâsako paccuddharitabbo, navo antaravâsako adhitthâtabbo, iminâ antaravâsakena kathinam attharâmîti vâcâ tena kathinatthârakena bhikkhunâ samgham bhinditabbâ. upasamkamitva ekamsam uttarasangam karitva anjalim paggahetvå evam assa vacanîyo: atthatam bhante samghassa kathinam, dhammiko kathinatthâro, anumodathâ 'ti. tehi anumodakehi bhikkhûhi ekamsam uttarâsangam karitvâ anjalim paggahetvå evam assa vacanîyo: atthatam âvuso samghassa kathinam, dhammiko kathinatthâro, anumodâmâ 'ti. tena kathinatthârakena bhikkhunâ sambahule bhikkhû upasamkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsangam karitvâ anjalim paggahetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ: atthatam bhante . . . anumodathâ 'ti. tehi anumodakehi . . . anumodâmâ 'ti. tena kathinatthârakena bhikkhunâ ekam bhikkhum upasamkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsangam karitvâ anjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacanîyo: atthatam âvuso samghassa kathinam, dhammiko kathinatthâro, anumodâhîti. tena anumodakena bhikkhunâ ekamsam uttarâsangam karitvâ anjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacanîyo: atthatam âvuso samghassa kathinam, dhammiko kathinatthâro, anumodâmîti. ||4||

saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ attharati, gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharatîti. na saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo kaṭhinaṃ attharatîti. hañci na saṃgho k. a., na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharati: saṃghassa anatthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, gaṇassa anatthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, puggalassa atthataṃ hoti kathinam.

saṃgho pâtimokkham uddisati, gaṇo pâtimokkham uddisati, puggalo pâtimokkham uddisatîti. na saṃgho pâtimokkham uddisatîti. na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. uddisatîti. hañci na saṃgho p. u., na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. u.: saṃghassa anuddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pâtimokkham, gaṇassa anuddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pâtimokkham, puggalassa uddittham hoti pâtimokkham.

saṃghassa sâmaggiyâ gaṇassa sâmaggiyâ puggalassa uddesâ saṇghassa uddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pâtimokkhaṃ, gaṇassa uddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pâtimokkhaṃ, puggalassa uddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pâtimokkhaṃ. evam eva na saṇgho kathinaṃ attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalassa evam eva na saṇghassa anumodanâya gaṇassa anumodanâya puggalassa attharâ saṃghassa atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, gaṇassa atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, puggalassa atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ ti. ||5||

pakkamanantiko kathinuddhâro vutto âdiccabandhunâ, etañ ca tâham pucchâmi: katamo palibodho pathamam chijjati.

vol. v. 12

```
pakkamanantiko kathinuddhâro vutto âdiceabandhunâ,
etañ ca tâham vissajjissam: cîvarapalibodho pathamam
     chijjati,
tassa saha bahisîmagamanâ âvâsapalibodho chijjati.
nitthânantiko kathinuddhâro vutto âdiccabandhunâ,
etañ ca tâham pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : avasapali-
     bodho pathamam chijjati,
cîvare nitthite cîvarapalioodho chijjati.
sannitthånantiko kathinuddhåro . . .
... pucchâmi ... vissajjissam: dve palibodhâ apubbam
 acarimam chijjanti.
nâsanantiko kathinuddhâro . . .
. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : âvâsapalibodho patha-
     mam chijjati,
cîvare natthe cîvarapalibodho chijjati.
savanantiko kathinuddhâro . . .
... pucchâmi ... vissajjissam: cîvarapalibodho patha-
   · mam chijjati,
tassa saha savanena âvâsapalibodho chijjati.
âsâvacchediko kathinuddhâro . . .
. . . puechâmi . . . vissajjissam : âvâsapalibodho patha-
    mam chijjati,
cîvarâsâya upacchinnâya cîvarapalibodho chijiati.
sîmâtikkantiko kathinuddhâro . . .
. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : civarapalibodho
    pathamam chijjati,
tassa bahisîmagatassa âvâsapalibodho chijiati.
sahubbhâro kathinuddhâro . . .
. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhâ apubbam
```

kati kaṭhinuddhârâ saṃghâdhînâ, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ puggalâdhînâ, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ n' eva saṃghâdhînâ na puggalâdhînâ. eko kaṭhinuddhâro saṃghâdhîna antarubbhâro, cattâro kaṭhinuddhârâ puggalâdhînâ pakkamanantiko niṭṭhânantiko sanniṭṭhânantiko sîmâtikkantiko, cattâro kaṭhinuddhârâ n' eva saṃghâdhînâ na puggalâdhînâ nâsanantiko savanantiko âsâvacchediko sahubbhâro. ||1||

acarimam chijjantîti. ||6||

kati kathinuddhârâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti, kati kathinuddhârâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti, kati kathinuddhârâ siyâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti dve kathinuddhârâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti antarubbhâro sahubbhâro. tayo kathinuddhârâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti pakkamanantiko savanantiko sîmâtikkantiko. cattâro kathinuddhârâ siyâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti nitthânantiko sannitthânantiko nâsanantiko âsâvacchediko. ||2||

kati kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ. dve kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ antarubbhâro sahubbhâro, avasesâ kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ 'ti. ||3||7||

Kathinabhedo nitthito. tass' uddanam:

kassa, kinti, pannarasa, dhammâ, nidâna-hetu ca, paccaya-saṃgaha-mûlâ, âdi ca, aṭṭha puggalâ,| bhedâ tiṇṇaṃ, tayo, jânitabbaṃ, atthâraṃ uddesena ca, palibodh'-âdhînâ, sîmâya, uppâdanirodhena câ 'ti.|

Parivaram nitthitam.

XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. atha kho âyasmâ Upâli yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinno kho âyasmâ Upâli bhagavantam etad avoca: katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabban ti. pancah' Upâli angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pancahi. uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapancavasso hoti. imehi kho Upâli pancah' angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam.

pancah' Upâli angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pancahi. uposatham jânâti, uposathakammam . . . pancavasso vâ hoti atirekapancavasso vâ. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparchi pi Upâli pañcah' angehi s. bh. yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavâraṇaṃ na jânâti, pavâraṇakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavâraṇam jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âpattim na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli angehi . . . anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pancahi. âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli pancah' angehi s. bh. yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabban ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtabbo na sâmanero upaṭṭhâpetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli angehi s. bh. na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtabbo na sâmanero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevâsim vâ saddhivihârim vâ gilânam upaṭṭhâtum vâ upaṭṭhâpetum vâ, uppannam anabhiratim vûpakâsetum vâ vûpakâsâpetum vâ, uppannam kukkuccam dhammato vinodetum vâ vinodâpetum vâ, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi s. bh. na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtabbo na sâmanero upaṭṭhâpetabbo.

pañcah' Upâli angehi s. bh. upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmanero upatthâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti antevâsim vâ . . . abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparchi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtabbo na sâmanero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevâsim vâ saddhivihârim vâ abhisamâcârikâya sikkhâya sikkhâpetum, âdibrahmacariyikâya sikkhâya vinetum, adhisîle vinetum, adhicitte vinetum, adhipaññâya vinetum. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli angehi s. bh. upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmanero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti . . . adhicitte vinetum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi s. bh. upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmanero upaṭthâpetabbo 'ti. ||5||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabban ti. pañcah' Upâli angehi s. bh. kammam kâtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabbam. ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' angchi s. bh. kammam kâtabbam. katamehi pañc hi. adhisîle sîlavipanno hoti, ajjhâcâre âcâravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyâ diṭṭhivipanno hoti, micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena davena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena davena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena davena s. h.,

micchâditthiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena anâcârena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. h., micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena upaghâtikena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena upaghâtikena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena upaghâtikena s. h., micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena micchâjîvena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena micchâjîvena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena micchâjîvena s. h., micchâditthiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . || 11 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . âpattim âpanno kammakato upasampâdeti nissayam deti sâmaneram upatthâpeti bhikkhunovâdakasammutim sâdiyati sammato pi bhikkhuniyo ovadati. imehi kho . . . | || || || ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . yâya âpattiyâ saṃghena kammaṃ kataṃ hoti taṃ âpattiṃ âpajjati, aññaṃ vâ tâdisikaṃ, tato vâ pâpiṭṭhataraṃ, kammaṃ garahati, kammike garahati. imehi kho ||13||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . buddhassa avannam bhâsati, dhammassa avannam bhâsati, samghassa avannam bhâsati, micchâditthiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabban ti. | | 14 | |

anissitavaggo pathamo. tass' uddânam:

uposatham, pavâraṇam, âpatti ca, gilânakam, abhisamâcâr'-alajjî ca, adhisîla-davena ca,| anâcâram, upaghâti-micchâ, âpattim eva ca, yâya âpattiyâ, buddhassa: paṭhamo vaggasaṃgaho 'ti. ||1||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam na paṭippassambhetabban ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. kammam na paṭippassambhetabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim âpanno kammakato . . . (see chap. 1. 12-14, reading na paţippassambhetabbam instead of kâtabbam) . . . âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgchi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam na paṭippassambhetabbam. ||1-3|| aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam na paṭippassambhetabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, omaddakârako ca hoti vattesu, sikkhâya ca na paripûrakârî. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam na paṭippassambhetabban ti. ||4||

samgamavacarena bhanto bhikkhuna samgham upasamkamantena kati dhamme ajjhattam upatthapetva samgho upasamkamitabbo. samgâmâvacarena Upâli bhikkhunâ samgham upasamkamantena pañca dhamme ajjh. up. s. upasamkamitabbo. katame pañca. samgâmâvacarena Upâli bhikkhuna samgham upasamkamantena nicacittena samgho upasamkamitabbo rajoharanasamena cittena, âsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena, there bhikkhû anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhû âsanena apatibâhantena yathâpatirûpe âsane nisîditabbam, anânâkathikena bhavitabbam atiracchânakathikena sâmam vâ dhammo bhâsitabbo paro vâ ajjhesitabbo ariyo vâ tunhibhâvo nâtimaññitabbo, sace Upâli samgho samaggakaranîyâni kammâni karoti tatra ca Upâli bhikkhuno na kkhamati api ditthâvikammam katvâ upetabbâ sâmaggî. tam kissa hetu. maham samphena nanatto assan ti. sampamâvacaren' Upâli bhikkhunâ samgham upasamkamantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upatthâpetvâ samgho upasamkamitabbo 'ti. ||5||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca hoti bahujanaamanâpo ca bahujanaarucito câ 'ti. pancah' Upâli angehi samannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca. katamehi pancahi. ussitamantî ca hoti, nissitajappî ca, na ca bhâsânusandhikusalo hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli pancah' angehi sammannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca.

pancah' Upâli angehi samannâgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca hoti bahujanamanâpo ca bahujanarucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. na ussitamantî ca hoti, na nissitajappî ca, bhâsânusandhikusalo ca hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' angehi samannâgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . ussâdetâ hoti, apasâdetâ hoti, adhammam ganhâti, dhammam paṭibâhati, samphañ ca bahum bhâsati. in hi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli angehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na ussâdetâ hoti, na apasâdetâ hoti, dhammam gaṇhâti, adhammam paṭibâhati, samphañ ca na bahum bhâsati. imchi kho Upâli . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . pasayha pavattâ hoti, anokâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti, na yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli angehi samannâgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na pasayha pavattâ hoti, okâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. kâretâ hoti, yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . bahujanarucito câ 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante ânisaṃsâ vinayapariyattiyâ 'ti. pañe' ime Upâli ânisaṃsâ vinayapariyattiyâ. katame pañca. attano sîlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkuccapakatânaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ hoti, visârado saṃghamajjho voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhâti, saddhammaṭṭhitiyà paṭipanno hoti. ime kho Upâli pañcânisamsâ vinayapariyattiyâ 'ti. ||9||

napatippassambhanavaggo dutiyo. tass' uddânam:

âpanno, yâya, vaṇṇañ ca, alajjî, saṃgâmena ca, ussitâ, ussâdetâ ca, pasayha, pariyattiyâ 'ti.

pathamayamakapaññatti. ||2||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ samghe na voharitabban ti. pañcah' Upâli angehi s. bh. samghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim na jânâti, âpattisamutthânam na j., âpattiyâ payogam na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamam na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi s. bh. samghe na voharitabbam.

pañcah' Upâli angchi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angchi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbam. ||1||

aparehi pi . . . saṃghe na voharitabbaṃ. katamehi paūcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jànâti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhânaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vùpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicehayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sanghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicehaya-kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparchi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pasayha pavattâ hoti, anokâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme y. y. kâretâ hoti, na yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pancahi. na pasayha pavattâ hoti, okâsakammaṃ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti . . . yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âpattim na j., sappaṭikammam appaṭikammam âpattim na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamchi pañcahi. âpattê nâpattim jânâti . . . imchi kho . . . ||4|| aparchi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamchi pañcahi. kammam na jânâti, kammassa karaṇam na j., kammassa vatthum na j., kammassa vattam na j., kammassa vûpasamam na jânâti. imchi kho . . .

pancah' Upali . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pancahi. kammam janati . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam, katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâbhaṭṭham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam, katamehi pancahi. vatthum jânâti . . imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati, dosâgatim gacchati, mohâgatim gacchati, bhayâgatim gacchati, alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pancahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparchi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati, dosâgatim g., mohâgatim g., bhayâgatim g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pancahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattim na jânâti, ñattiyâ karaṇam na j., ñattiyâ anussâvanam na j., ñattiyâ vûpasamam na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamchi pañcahi. ñattiṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânulomam na j., na ca ṭhânâṭhânakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcahi Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi suttam jânâti . . . thânâthânakusalo ca hoti imehi kho . . . || 10 ||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam na jânâti, dhammanulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayanulomam na j., na ca pubbaparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam jânâti . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti.

imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saṃghe voharitabban ti. ||11||

vohâravaggo tatiyo. tass' uddânam:

åpatti, adhikaraṇam, pasayh', åpattijânanâ, kammam, vatthum, alajjî ca, akusalo ca, ñattiyâ, suttam na jânâti, dhammam: tatiyo vaggasaṃgaho 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ diţthâvikammâ'ti. pañc' ime Upâli adhammikâ diţthâvikammâ. katame pañca. anâpattiyâ diṭṭhim âvikaroti, adesanâgâminiyâ âpattiyâ d. â., desitâya âpattiyâ d. â., catûhi pañcahi d. â., manomânasena diṭṭhim âvikaroti. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. âpattiyâ diṭṭhim âvikaroti, desanâgâminiyâ âpattiyâ d. â., adesitâya âpattiyâ d. â., na catûhi pañcabi d. â., na manomânasena d. â., ime kho . . . $\|1\|$

apare pi Upâli pañca adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. nânâsaṃvâsakassa santike diṭṭhim âvikaroti, nânâsîmâya ṭhitassa santike d. â., apakatattassa santike d. â., catûhi pañcahi d. â., manomânasena d. â., ime kho . . .

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. samânasaṃvâsakassa santike d. â., samânasîmâya ṭhitassa santike d. â., pakatattassa santike d. â., na catûhi pañcahi d. â., na manomânasena d. â., ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ diṭthâvikammâ 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ paţiggahâ 'ti. paŭe' ime Upâli adhammikâ paţiggahâ. katame pañca. kâyena diyyamânam kâyena appaţiggahitam, kâyena diyyamânam kâyapaţibaddhena appaţiggahitam, kâyapaţibaddhena diyyamânam kâyapaţibaddhena appaţiggahitam, nissaggiyena diyyamânam kâyena vâ kâyapaţibaddhena vâ appaţiggahitam. ime kho Upâli pañca adlammikâ paţiggahâ.

panc' ime Upâli dhammikâ paṭiggahâ. katame panca. kâyena diyyamânam kâyena paṭiggahitam . . . nissaggiyena diyyamânam kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ paṭiggahitam. ime kho Upâli panca dhammikâ paṭiggahâ 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante anatirittâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli anatirittâ. katame pañca. akappiyakatam hoti, appaṭiggahitakatam hoti, anuccâritakatam hoti, ahatthapâse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca anatirittâ.

pañc' ime Upâli atirittâ. katame pañca. kappiyakatam hoti, patiggahitakatam hoti, uccâritakatam hoti, hatthapâse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttam hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca atirittâ 'ti. ||4||

katîhi nu kho bhante âkârchi pavâraṇâ pañūâyatîti. pañcah' Upâli âkârchi pavâraṇâ pañūâyati. katamchi pañcahi. asanaṃ pañūâyati, bhojunaṃ pañūâyati, hatthapâse ṭhīto abhiharati, paṭikkhepo pañūâyatī. imehi kho Upâli paūcah' âkârchi pavâraṇâ pañūâyatîti. ||ŏ||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ paţiññâtakaraņâ 'ti. pañe' ime Upâli adhammikâ paţiññâtukaranâ. katame pañca. bhikkhu pârâjikam ajjhâpanno hoti, pârâjikena codiyamâno samghâdisesam ajjhâpanno patijânâti, tam samgho samghâdisesena kareti: adhammikam patiññatakaranam. bhikkhu pârâjikam ajjhápanno hoti, pârâjikena codiyamâno pâcittiyam pâtidesaniyam dukkatam ajjhâpanno paţijânâti, tam samgho dukkatena kâreti: adhammikam patiññâtakaranam. bhikkhu sanghâdisesam pâcittiyam pâțidesanivam dukkatam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkatena codiyamâno pârâjikam ajjhâpanno patijânâti, tam samgho pârâjikena kâreti: adhammikam patiññâtakaranam. bhikkhu dukkatam ajjhapanno hoti, dukkatena codiyamano samghadisesam pacittiyam patidesaniyam ajjhapanno patijanati, tam samgho patidesaniyena kâreti: adhammikam paţiññâtakaranam. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ paţiññâtakaranâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ paţiññâtakaraṇâ. katame pañca. bhikkhu pârâjikam ajjhâpanno hoti, pârâjikena codiyamâno pârâjikam ajjhâpanno paţijânâti, tam saṃgho pârâjikena kâreti: dhammikam paţiññâtakaraṇam. bhikkhu saṃghâdisesam pâcittiyam pâṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamâno dukkaṭam ajjhâpanno paṭijânâti, taṃ saṃgho dukkaṭena kâreti: dhammikam paṭiññâtakaraṇam. ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ paṭiññâtakaraṇâ'ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammam kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakammam kâtun ti. pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. ok. k. nâlam okâsakammam kâtum. katamehi pancahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, câvanâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭṭhânâdhippâyo. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgchi s. bh. ok. k. alam okâsakamman kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. lajjî ca hoti, paṇḍito ca, pakatatto ca, vuṭṭhânâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no câvanâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. ok. k. alam okâsakamman kâtun ti. ||7||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhim vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. s. vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pancahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., pannattim na j., padapacchâbhaṭṭham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli angehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante pañhapucchâ 'ti. pañe' imâ Upâli pañhapucchâ. katamâ pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ pañham pucchati, pâpiccho icchâpakato pañham pucchati, paribhavâ p. p., aññâtukâmo p. p., sace me pañham puṭṭho sammad eva byâkarissati ice etam kusalam, no ce me pañham puṭṭho sammad eva byâkarissati aham assa sammad eva byâkarissâmîti pañham pucchati. imâ kho Upâli pañca pañhapucchâ 'ti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante aññabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli aññabyâkaraṇà. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ aññaṃ byâkaroti, pâpiecho icchâpakato a. by., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ a. by., adhimânena a. by., bhûtam aññaṃ byâkaroti. ime kho Upâli pañca aññabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. || 10 ||

kati nu kho bhante visuddhiyo 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli visuddhiyo. katamâ pañca. nidânam uddisitvâ avasesam sutena sâvetabbam, ayam paṭhamâ visuddhi . . . (see VI. 5) . . . vitthâren' eva pañcamî. imâ kho Upâli pañca visuddhiyo 'ti. ||11||

kati nu kho bhante bhojanâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli bhojanâ. katame pañca. odano kummâso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ. ime kho Upâli pañca bhojanâ 'ti. ||12||

ditthâvikammavaggo catuttho. tass' uddânam:

diṭṭhâvikammâ, apare, paṭiggahâ, anatirittâ, pavâraṇâ, paṭiññâtaṃ, okâsaṃ, sâkacchena ca, pañhaṃ, aññabyâkaraṇâ, ːisuddhi câpi, bhojanâ 'ti. ||**4**||

codakena bhanto bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. coduken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena pañca dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena evam paccavekkhitabbam: parisuddhakâyasamâcâro . . . (=Cullavagga IX. 5. 1) . . . codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvê.paro codetabbo 'ti. ||1||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kâlena vakkhâmi . . . (Cullav. IX. 5. 2) . . . codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||2||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bh. p. c. pañca dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kâruññatâ hitesitâ anukampatâ âpattivuṭṭhânatâ vinayapurekkhâratâ. codaken' Upâli bh. p. c. ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammam kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakammam kâtun ti. pancah' Upâli angehi . . . nâlam okâsakammam kâtum. katamehi pancahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhavacîsamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhâjîvo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, na paţibalo anuyunjiyamâno anuyogam dâtum.

imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi . . . nâlam okâsakammam kâtum.

pańcah' Upâli angehi . . . alam okâsakammam kâtum. katamehi pańcahi. parisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, parisuddhavacîsamâcâro hoti, parisuddhapracâro hoti byatto, patibalo anuyuñjiyamâno anuyogam dâtum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi samannâgatam attâdânam âdâtukâmen' Upâli bhikkhunâ pañcangasamannâgatam attâdânam âdâtukâmena Upâli bhikkhunâ evam paccavekkhitabbam . . . (Cullavagga IX. 4) . . . evam pañcangasamannâgatam kho Upâli attâdânam âdinnam pacchâpi avippatisârakaram bhavissatîti. ||5||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato bhikkhu adhikaranajâtânam bhikkhûnam bahûpakâro hotîti. Upâli añgehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. sîlavâ hoti pâtimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati âcâragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassâvî samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadhare sutasannicayo ye te dhammâ âdikalyânâ majjhe kalyânâ pariyosânakalyânâ sattham sabyañjanam kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathârûp' assa dhammâ bahussutâ honti dhâtâ vacasâ paricitâ manasânupekkhitâ ditthiyâ suppatividdhâ, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svågatåni honti suvibhattåni suppavattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso, vinaye kho pana thito hoti asañhîro. patibalo hoti ubho attapaccatthike assâsetum saññâpetum nijjhâpetum pekkhetum pasâdetum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' angehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, parisuddhavacîsamâcâro hoti, parisuddhâjivo hoti, paṇḍito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyunjiyamâno anuyogam dâtum. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' angehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti, nidânam jânâti, paññattim j., padapacehâbhaṭṭhaṃ j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ jânâti. imehi kho . . . bahûpakâro hotîti. ||8||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ nânuyunjitabban ti. pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. nânuyunjitabbam. katamehi pancahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânulomam na j., na ca thânâthânakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . (see chap. 3. 10-11; instead of samghe voharitabbam, so na zoharitabbam read anuyunjitabbam, nânuyunjitabbam.) . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho Upâli pancah' angehi s. bh. anuyunjitabbam. ||9, 10||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' angehi s. bh. nânuyunjitabbam. katamehi pancahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., pannattim na j., padapacchâbhattham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. anuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi . . . nânuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim na jânâti, âpattisamuṭthânam na j., âpattiyâ payogam na j., âpattiyâ vîpasamam na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. anuyuñjitabbam. katamchi pañcahi. âpattim jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . | | 12 ||

aparchi pi . . . nânuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jânâti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhânam na j., adhikaraṇassa payogam na j., adhikaraṇassa vûpasamam na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. anuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicehayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . anuyuñjitabban ti. ||13||

attâdânavaggo pañcamo. tass' uddânam:

parisuddhañ ca, kâlena, kâruññe, okâsena ca, attâdânam, adhikaraṇam, aparehi pi, vatthuñ ca, suttam, dhammam, puna vatthuñ ca, âpatti, adhikaranena câ 'ti. || 5 ||

kati nu kho bhante âraññakâ 'ti. pañe' ime Upâli âraññakâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âr. h., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vaṇṇitaṃ buddhehi buddhasâvakchîti âr. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissâya santuṭṭhiñ ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca âraññakâ 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante pindapâtikâ 'ti — pa — kati nu kho bhante paṃsukûlikâ 'ti . . . rukkhamûlikâ 'ti . . . sosânikâ 'ti . . . sapadânacârikâ 'ti . . . nesajjikâ 'ti . . . yathâsanthatikâ 'ti . . . ekâsanikâ 'ti . . . khalupacchâbhattikâ 'ti . . . pattapindikâ 'ti . . pattapindikâ 'ti . . pattapindikâ 'ti . . pattapindikâ 'ti . . idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissâya pattapindiko hoti. ime kho Upâli pattapindikâ 'ti, ||2-13||

dhûtangavaggo chattho. tass' uddanam:

âraññako, piṇḍi-paṃsu ca, rukkha-susânapañcamaṇ, abbho-tecîvarañ c'eva, sapadâna-nesajjikâ, santhat', ekâsanañ c' eva, khalupacchâ, pattapiṇḍikâ 'ti. ||6||

kati nu kho bhante musâvâdâ 'ti. pañe' ime Upâli musâvâdâ. katame pañca. atthi musâvâdo pârâjikagâmî, atthi musâvâdo saṃghâdisesagâmî, a. m. thullaccayagâmî, a. m. pâcittiyagâmî, a. m. dukkaṭagâmî. ime kho Upâli pañca musâvâdâ 'ti. ||1||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno sanghamajjhe uposatham vâ pavâranam vâ thapentassa alam bhikkhu mâ bhandanam mâ kalaham mâ viggaham mâ vivàdan ti omadditvâ samghena uposatho vâ pavârana vâ kâtabbâ 'ti. pancah' Upâli angehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pancahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, câvanî thippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭthânâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pancah' angehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti,

aparisuddhavacîsamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhâjîvo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, bhaṇḍanakârako hoti kalahakârako. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo 'ti. pancah' Upâli . . . na dâtabbo katamehi pancahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavas sam âpattim na j., duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âpattim na j., sappaṭikammam appaṭikammam âpattim na jânâti. imehi kho Upâli . . . na dâtabbo.

paŭcah' Upâli angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo dâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim jânâti... imehi kho Upâli... dâtabbo 'ti. ||4||

katîhi nu kho bhante âkârchi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjatîti. pañcah' Upâli âkârchi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. alajjitâ aññâṇatâ kukkuccapakatatâ akappiye kappiyasaññitâ kappiye akappiyasaññitâ. imehi kho Upâli . . . âpajiati. ||5||

aparchi pi Upâli pañcah' âkârchi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. adassancna assavancna pasuttakatâ tathâsaññî satisammosâ. imehi kho Upâli . . . âpajjatîti. ||6||

kati nu kho bhante verâ 'ti. pañe' ime Upâli verâ. katame pañea. pâṇâtipâto adinnâdânaṃ kâmesu micchâcâro musâvâdo surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhânaṃ. ime kho Upâli pañea verâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante veramaṇiyo 'ti. pañe' imâ Upâli veramaṇiyo. katamâ pañea. pâṇâtipàtâ veramanî adinnâdânâ v. kâmesu micchâcârâ v. musâvâdâ v. surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhânâ veramaṇî. imâ kho Upâli pañea veramaṇiyo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante byasanânîti. pañc' imâni Upâli byasanâni. katamâni pañca. ñâtibyasanam bhogaby. rogaby. sîlaby. ditthibyasanam. imâni kho Upâli pañca byasanânîti. || 9 ||

kati nu kho bhante sampadâ 'ti. pañe' imâ Upâli sampadâ. katamâ pañea. ňâtisampadâ bhogas. ârogyas. sîlas. diṭṭhisampadâ. imâ kho Upâli pañea sampadâ 'ti. ||10||

musâvâdo ca, omaddi, aparehi, anuyogo ca, âpattiñ ca, aparehi, verâ, veramanî pi ca, byasanam, sampadâ c' eva: sattamo vaggasamgaho 'ti. ||7||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunîsamghen' eva kammam kâtabban ti. pancah' Upâli angehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. katamehi pancahi. vivaritvâ kâyam bhikkhunînam dasseti, ûrum dasseti, angajâtam dasseti, ubho amsakûte dasseti, obhâsati gihî sampayojeti. imehi kho Upâli . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhunînam alâbhâya parisakkati, bhikkhunînam anatthâya parisakkati, bhikkhunînam avâsâya parisakkati, bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhâsati, bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi bhedeti. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' angehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. katamchi pancahi. bhikkhunînam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh. anatthâya p., bh. avâsâya p., bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhâsati, bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi sampayojeti. imchi kho . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghenâ 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ kammam kâtabban ti. pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. kammam kâtabbam. katamehi pancahi. vivaritvâ kâyam bhikkhûnam dasseti, ûrum dasseti, angajâtam dasseti, ubho amsakûte dasseti, obhâsati gihî sampayojeti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli pancah' angehi s. bh. kammam kâtabbam. katamehi pancahi. bhikkhûnam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh. anatthâya p., bh. avâsâya p., bhikkhû akkosati paribhâsati, bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûhi bhedeti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgchi s. bh. kammam kâtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhûnam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh. anatthâya p., bh. avâsâya p., bhikkhû akkosati paribhâsati, bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûhi sampayojeti. imehi kho Upâli

pañcah' angehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ kammam kâtabban ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgetena bhikkhunâ bhikkhunînam ovâdo na thapetabbo 'ti. pancah' Upâli angehi . . . na thapetabbo. katamehi pancahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto câ, câvanâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭṭhânâdhippâyo. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparchi pi Upâli pañcah angchi . . . na thapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhayacâsamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhâjîvo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, na patibalo anuyunjiyamâno anuyogam dâtum. imehi kho . . . | | 8 ||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgchi . . . na thapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena anâcârena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. h., bhikkhunînam akkosakaparibhâsako hoti, bhikkhunîhi saddhim samsattho viharati ananulomikena samsaggena. imehi kho ||9||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, bhaṇḍanakârako ca hoti kalahakârako, sikkhâya ca na pari-pûrakârî. imehi kho . . . na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. || 10 ||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ bhikkhunînam ovâdo na gahetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli angehi . . . na gahetabbo katamehi pañcahi. kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena anâcârena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. h., bhikkhunînam akkosakaparibhâsako hoti, bhikkhunîhi saddhim samsattho viharati ananulomikena samsaggena. imehi kho . . . || | | | |

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi . . . na gahetabbo katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, gamiko vâ hoti, gilâno vâ. imehi kho . . . na gahetabbo 'ti. ||12||

katîhi nu kho bhante angchi samanuâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhim na sâkacchâtabbo'ti. pancah' Upâli angchi s. bh. s. na sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pancahi. na asekhena sîlakhandhena samannâgato hoti, na asekhena samadhikkhandhena . . . pannakhandhena . . . vimuttikkhandhena

. . . vimuttiñâṇadassanakkhandhena samannâgato hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. s. sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. asekhena sîlakkhandhena samannâgato hoti . . . imehi kho . . . $\|13\|$

aparchi pi Upâli pañcah' angchi s. bh. s. na sâkacchâtablo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthapatisambhidâppatto hoti, na dhammapatisambhidâppatto hoti, na niruttipatisambhidâppatto hoti, na patibhânapatisambhidâppatto hoti, na yathâvimuttam cittam paccavekkhati. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli angchi s. bh. s. sâkacchâtabbo. katamchi pañcahi. atthapatisambhidâppatto hoti . . . yathâvimuttam cittam paccavekkhati. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angchi s. bh. s. sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. | 14 | |

blikkhunîovâdavaggo atthamo. tass' uddânam:

bhikkhunîn' eva kâtabbam, aparchi tathâ duve, bhikkhunînam tayo kammâ, na thapetabbo dve dukâ, na gahetabbo dve vuttâ, sâkucchâsu ca dve dukâ 'ti. ||8||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato bhikkhu ubbâhikâya na sammannitabbo 'ti. pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo. katamehi pancahi. na atthakusalo hoti, na dhammakusalo hoti, na niruttikusalo hoti, na byanjanakusalo hoti, na pubbâparakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pancah' angehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo.

pañcah' Upâli angchi s. bh. ubbâhikâya sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthakusalo hoti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angchi s. bh. ubb. sammannitabbo. || 1 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kodhano hoti kodhâbhibhûto, makkhî hoti makkhâbhibhûto, palâsî hoti palâsâbhibhûto, issukî hoti issâbhibhûto, sandiṭṭhiparàmâsî hoti âdhânaggâhî duppaṭinissaggî. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kodhano hoti na kodhâbhibhûto . . . na issukî hoti na issâbhibhûto, asandiṭṭhiparâmâsî hoti anàdhânaggâhî suppaṭinissaggî. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparchi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kuppati, byâpajjati, patitthîyati, kopam janeti, akkhamo hoti apadakkhinaggâhî ananusâsanî. imchi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pancahi. na kuppati, na byâpajjati, na patitthîyati, na kopam janeti, khamo hoti padakkhinaggâhî anusâsanî. imehi kho . . . ||3|| aparchi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pancahi. pasâretâ hoti no sâr 'â, anokâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ

pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti, na yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. sâretâ hoti no pasâretâ, okâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme . . . yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamchi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati, dosâgatim g., mohâgatim g., bhayâgatim g., alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparchi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati, dosâgatim g., mohâgatim g., bhayâgatim g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . sammannitabbo 'ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato bhikkhu bâlo tv eva samkhan gacchatîti. pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. bâlo tv eva samkhan gacchati. katamehi pancahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânulomam na j., na ca ṭhânâṭhânakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṇ gacchati. katamehi pancahi. suttaṃ jânâti . . . ṭhânâthânakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ na jânâti, dhammanulomaṃ na j., vinayam na j., vinayanulomam na j., na ca pubbaparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ jânâti . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthuṃ na jânâti, nidânaṃ na j., paññattiṃ na j., padapacchâbhaṭṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacana-pathaṃ na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pańcah' Upâli . . . paṇdito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthuṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9|| aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ na jânâti, âpattisamuṭṭhânaṃ na j., âpattiyâ payogaṃ na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamaṃ na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ jânâti . . . âpattiyâ viniccha-yakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . || 10 ||

aparehi pi Upâli... bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi paūcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jânâti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhânaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vâpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchatîti. ||11||

ubbâhikavaggo nitthito navamo. tass' uddânam:

anatthakusalo c' eva, kodhano, kuppati ca yo, pasâretâ, chandâgati, na kusalo tath' eva ca,| suttaṃ, dhammañ ca, vatthuñ ca, âpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ: dve dve pakâsitâ sabbe; kaṇhasukkaṃ vijânathâ 'ti. ||9||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato bhikkhu nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametun ti. pancah' Upâli angehi s. bh. nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pancahi. âpattim na jânâti . . . (see chap. 9. 10) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pancahi. adhikaranam na janati . . . (see chap. 9. 11) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaranam jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . appassuto ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaranani vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . bahussuto ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparchi pi Upâli . . . nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., pañnattim na j., padapacchabhattham na j., anusandhiyacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

paňcah' Upáli . . . alam adhikaranam vůpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5|| aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imchi kho . . .

pancah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . | 6 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . puggalagaru hoti no samghagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vûpasametuni. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . saṇighagaru hoti no puggalagaru. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . âmisagaru hoti no saddhammagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaranam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . saddhammagaru hoti no âmisagaru. imehi kho . . . alam adhikaranam vûpasametun ti. ||8||

katîhi nu kho bhante âkârchi saṃgho bhijjatîti. pañcah' Upâli âkârchi saṃgho bhijjati. katamehi pañcahi. kammena, uddesena, voharanto, anussâvanena, salâkugâhena. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' âkârchi saṃgho bhijjatîti. ||9||

samgharâji samgharâjîti bhante vuccati. kittâvatâ nu kho bhante samgharâji hoti no ca samghabhedo, kittâvatâ ca pana sanıgharâji c' eva hoti sanıghabhedo câ 'ti. paññatt' etam Upâli mayâ âgantukânam bhikkhûnam âgantukavattam. evam supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade âgantukâ bhikkhû âgantukavatte na vattanti: evam pi kho Upâli saṃgharâji hoti no ca saṃghabhedo. paññatt' etaṃ Upâli mayâ âvâsikânam bhikkhûnam âvâsikavattam. supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade âvâsikâ bhikkhû âvâsikavatte na vattanti: evam pi kho . . . paññatt' etam Upâli mayâ bhikkhûnam bhattagge bhattaggavattam yathâvuddham yatharattam yathapatirupam aggasanam aggodakam aggapindam. evam supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade navâ bhikkhû bhattagge therânam bhikkhûnam âsanam patibahanti: evam pi kho . . . paññatt' etam Upali maya bhikkhûnam senâsane senâsanavattam yathâvuddham yathârattam yathâpatirûpam. evam supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade navâ bhikkhû therânam bhikkhûnam senâsanam patibâhanti: evam pi kho Upâli samgharâji hoti no ca pañnatt' etam Upâli mayâ bhikkhûnam samghabhedo. antosîmâya ekam uposatham ekam pavâranam ekam samghaevam supaññatte kho kammam ekam kammâkammam. Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade tatth' eva antosîmâya âvenibhâvam karityâ gaṇam bandhitvâ âveṇiuposatham karonti âveṇipavâraṇam karonti âveṇisaṃghakammam karonti âveṇikammâkammâni karonti: evaṃ pi kho Upâli saṃgharâji c' eva hoti saṃghabhedo câ 'ti. ||10||

adhikaranavûpasamavaggo nitthito dasamo. tass' uddânam:

âpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ, chandâ, appassutena ca, vatthuṃ ca, akusalo ca, puggalo, âmisena ca, bhijjati, saṃgharâji ca saṇ ¿habhedo tath' eva câ 'ti. ||10 ||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato samghabhedako âpâyiko nerayiko kappattho atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upâli angehi . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti, dhammam adhammo 'ti dîpeti, avinayam vinayo 'ti dîpeti, vinidhâya ditthim kammena. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi . . . atekiccho. || 1 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . atekiceho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya diṭṭhim uddesena. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . atekiceho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya diṭṭhim voharanto. imehi kho . . . $\|3\|$

aparehi pi Upâli . . . atekiceho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya diṭṭhim anussâvanena. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya diṭṭhiṃ salâkagâhena. imehi kho . . . $\|5\|$

aparehi pi Upâli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya khantim kammena — pa — vinidhâya khantim uddesena, v. kh. voharanto, v. kh. anussâvanena, v. kh. salâkagâhena. imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya rucim kammena — pa — vinidhâya rucim uddesena, v. r. voharanto, v. r. anussâvanena, v. r. salâkagâhena. imehi kho . . . ||7|| aparehi pi Upâli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'

Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya saññam kammena — pa — vinidhâya saññam uddesena, v. s. voharanto, v. s. anussâvanena, v. s. salâkagâhena. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' angehi samannâgato saṃghabhedako âpâyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho atekiccho 'ti. ||8||

saṃghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito ekâdasamo. tass' uddânaṃ:

vinidhâya diṭṭhim kammena, uddesena, voharena ca, anussâvane, salâkena: pañe' ete diṭṭhinissitâ, khanti, ruci ca, saññâ ca: tayo te pañcadhâ nayâ 'ti. ||11||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato samghabhedako na âpâyiko na nerayiko na kappaṭṭho na atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upâli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti, dhammam adhammo 'ti dîpeti, avinayam vinayo 'ti dîpeti, vinayam avinayo 'ti dîpeti, avinidhâya diṭṭhim kammena. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . avinidhâya diṭṭhim uddesena . . ., . . . avinidhâya saññam salâkagâhena. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgato samghabhedako na âpâyiko na nerayiko na kappaṭṭho na atekiccho 'ti. ||2-8||

dutiyasamghabhedakavaggo nitthito dvâdasamo. tass uddânam:

avinidhâya diṭṭhim kammena, uddesena, voharena ca, anussâvane, salâkena: pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitâ. khanti, ruci ca, saññâ ca: tayo te pañcadhâ nayâ 'ti.| heṭṭhime kaṇhapakkhamhi samavîsati vidhî yathâ tath' eva sukkapakkhamhi samavîsati jânathâ 'ti. || 12 ||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato âvâsiko bhikkhu yathâbhatam nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pancah' Upâli angehi samannâgato âvâsiko bhikkhu yathâbhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. katamehi pancahi. chandâgatim gacchati, dosâgatim gacchati, mohâgatim gacchati, bhayâgatim gacchati, saṃghikam puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pancah' Upali angehi samannagato avasiko bhikkhu yathabhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. katamehi pancahi. na chandagatim gacchati... samghikam na puggalikaparibhogena paribhunjati. imehi kho... evam sagge 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante adha mikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli adhammikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ. katame pañca. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti pariṇâmeti, dhammam adhammo 'ti pariṇâmeti, avinayam vinayo 'ti p., vinayam avinayo 'ti p., appaññattam paññâpeti paññattam samucchindati. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ vinayabyâkaranâ. katame pañca. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam adhammo 'ti parinâmeti . . . vinayam vinayo 'ti parinâmeti, appaññattam na paññâpeti paññattam na samucchindati. ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ vinayabyâkaranâ 'ti. ||2||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato bhattuddesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pancah' Upâli angehi samannâgato bhattuddesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. kutamehi pancahi. chandâgatim gacchati... uddiţţhânuddiţţham na jânâti. imehi kho Upâli...

pañcah' Upâli añgehi samannâgato bhattuddesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evam sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . uddiṭṭhânuddiṭṭham jânâti. imehi kho Upâli . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante angehi samannâgato senâsanapanñâ-pako — pa — bhanḍâgâriko, cîvarapaṭiggâhako, cîvarabhâjako, yâgubhâjako, phalabhâjako, khajjabhâjako, appamattakavissajjako, sâṭiyagâhâpako, pattagâhâpako, ârâmikapesako, sâmanerapesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upâli angehi samannâgato sâmanerapesako . . . (see § 3; instead of uddiṭṭhânuddiṭṭham read pesitâpesitam). . . . evam niraye . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||4-15||

âvâsikavaggo nitthito terasamo. tass' uddânam:

âvâsika-byâkaraṇâ, bhattuddesa-senâsanâni ca, bhaṇḍa-cîvaragâho ca, cîvarassa ca bhâjako,| yâgu-phalaṃ, khajjukañ ca, appa-sâṭiyagâhako, patta-ârâmikâ c' eva, sâmaṇerena pesako 'ti. ||13||

kati nu kho bhante ânisaṃsâ kaṭhinatthâre 'ti. pañe' ime Upâli ânisaṃsâ kaṭhinatthâre. katame pañca. anâmantacâro asamâdânacâro gaṇabhojanaṃ yâvadatthacîvaraṃ yo ca tattha cîvaruppâdo so nesaṃ bhavissati. ime kho Upâli pañca ânisaṃsâ kaṭhinatthâre 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante âdînavâ muṭṭhassatissa asampajânassa niddam okkamayato 'ti. paño' ime Upâli âdînavâ . . . okkamayato. katame pañca. dukkham supati, dukkham paṭibujjhati, pâpakam supinam passati, devatâ na rakkhanti, asuci muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcâdînavâ . . . okkamayato.

paño' ime Upâli ânisaṃsâ upaṭṭhitasatissa sampajânassa niddam okkamayato. katame pañca. sukham supati, sukham paṭibujjhati, na pâpakam supinaṃ passati, devatâ rukkhanti, asuci na muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcânisaṃsâ . . . okkamayato 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante avandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli avandiyâ. katame pañca. antaragharam pavittho avandiyo, racchagato avandiyo, otamasiko avandiyo, asamannâharanto avandiyo, sutto avandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ. ||3||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. yâgupâne avandiyo, bhattagge av., ekâvatto av., aññâvihito av., naggo avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||4||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. khâdanto av., bhuñjanto av., uccâram karonto av., passâvam karonto av., ukkhittako avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||5||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pure upasampannena pacchâ upasampanno avandiyo, anupasampanno av., nânâsaṃvâsako vuḍḍhataro adhammavâdî av., mâtugâmo av., paṇḍako avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||6||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pârivâsiko av., mûlâya paṭikassanâraho av., mânattâraho av., mânattacâriko av., abbhânâraho avandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante vandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli vandiyâ. katame pañca. pacchâ upasampannena pure upasampanno vandiyo, nânâsaṃvâsako vuḍḍhataro dhammavâdî v., âcariyo v., upajjhâyo v., sadevake loke samârake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrâhmaṇiyâ pajâya sadevamanussâya tathâgato arahaṃ sammâsambuddho vandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca vandiyâ 'ti. ||8||

navakatarena bhante bhikkl. na vuddhatarassa bhikkhuno påde vandantena kati dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ pådâ vanditabbâ 'ti. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena pañca dhamme . . . vanditabbâ. katame pañca. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena ekamsam uttarâsañgam karitvâ, añjalim paggahetvâ, ubhohi pânitalehi pådâni parisambâhantena, pemañ ca gâravañ ca upaṭṭhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ 'ti. ||9||

kathinattharavaggo nitthito cuddasamo. tass' uddanam:

kathinatthâra-niddâ ca, antara-yâgu-khâdane, pure ca, pârivâsi ca, vandiyo, vanditabbakan ti. || **14** ||

Upalipancakam nitthitam. tesam vagganam uddanam:

anissitena, kammañ ca, vohâr', âvikammena ca, codanâ ca, dhûtangâ ca, musâ, bhikkhunim eva ca,| ubbâhik', âdhikaraṇaṃ, bhedakâ pañcamâ pure, âvâsikâ, kaṭhinañ ca: cuddasâ suppakâsitâ 'ti.|

XVI.

Atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto ap. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto ap. atusalacitto ap. atusalacitto ap. akusalacitto ap. akusalacitto ap. akusalacitto ap. akusalacitto ap. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto ap. abyâkatacitto vuṭṭhâti. ||1||

pathamam pârâjikam katîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. pathamam p. ekena samutthânena samutthâti, kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. dutiyam pârâjikam katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. tatiyam pârâjikam katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. catuttham pârâjikam katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti.

cattaro parajika nitthita. ||1||

upakkamitvå asucim mocentassa samghådiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyɛ o ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâpajjantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ

vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vannam bhâsantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. sancarittam samāpajjantassa samghādiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca saññâcikâya kutim kârâpentassa samghâdiseso samutthâti. katîhi . . . chahi s. s. - pa - . mahallakam vihâram kârâpentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa — . bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa — . bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikaranassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya na ppatinissajjantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. bhedakânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya na ppatinissajjantanam samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaţinissajjantassa samghâdiseso . . . ckena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno vâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppatinissajjantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuțthâti.

terasa samghâdisesâ nitthità. ||2||

— la —. anâdariyam paţicca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karontassa dukkaţam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. anâdariyam paṭicca . . . karontassa dukkaṭam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti, kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato.

sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ. ||3||

cattâro pârâjikâ katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. cattâro pârâjikâ tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||4||

terasa saṃghâdisesâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato , . . (see § 2) . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||5||

dve aniyatâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||6||

timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânchi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||7||

dvenavuti pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti. ||8||

cattâro pâțidesaniyâ katîhi . . . catûhi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuţţhanti. ||9||

pañcasattati sekhiyâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuţţhantîti. ||10||2||

Samutthanam nitthitam. tass' uddanam:

acitta-kusalo c' eva, samuṭṭhânañ ca sabbathâ:
yathâdhammena ñâyena samuṭṭhânaṃ vijânathâ 'ti.|

XVII.

Kati âpattiyo kâyikâ, kati vâcasikâ katâ, châdentassa kati âpattiyo, kati samsaggapaccayâ. cha apattiyo kâyikâ, cha vâcasikâ katâ, châdentassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca samsaggapaccayâ. arunugge kati âpattiyo, kati yâvatatiyakâ, kat' ettha atthavatthukâ, katîhi sabbasamgaho. aruņugge tisso apattiyo, dve yavatatiyaka, ek' ettha atthavatthukâ, ekena sabbasamgaho. vinavassa kati mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ, 5 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, dutthullacchâdanâ kati. vinayassa dve můlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ, vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, dve dutthullacchâdanâ. gâmantare kati âpattiyo, kati nadîpârapaccayâ, katimamsesu thullaccayam, katimamsesu dukkatam. gâmantare catasso âpattiyo, catasso nadîpârapaccayâ, ekamamse thullaccayam, navamamsesu dukkatam. kati vâcasikâ rattim, kati vâcasikâ divâ, dadamânassa kati âpattiyo, patiganhantassa kittakâ. dve vâcasikâ rattim, dve vâcasikâ divâ, 10 dadamânassa tisso âpattiyo, cattâro ca patiggahe. kati desanâgâminiyo, kati sappaţikammâ katâ, kat' ettha appatikammå vutta buddhenådiccabandhunå. pañca desanâgâminiyo, cha sappatikammâ katâ, ek' ettha appatikammå vuttå buddhenådiccabandhunå. vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca, kati vikâle dhaññarasâ, kati ñatticatutthena sammutî. vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca, eko vikâle dhaññaraso, ekâ ñatticatutthena sammuti. pârâjikâ kâyikâ kati, kati samvásabhûmiyo,

15 katînam ca ratticchedo, paññattâ dvañgulâ kati.! pârâjikâ kâyikâ dve, dve samvâsabhûmiyo, dvinnam ca ratticchedo, paññattâ dvañgulâ duve.! kat' attânam vadhitvâna, katîhi samgho bhijjati, kat' ettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karaṇâ kati.! dve attânam vadhitvâna, dvîhi samgho bhijjati, dvettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karaṇâ duve.! pâṇâtipâte kati âpattiyo, vâcâ pârâjikâ kati, obhâsanâ kati vuttâ, sañcarittena vâ kati.! pâṇâtipâte tisso âpattiyo, vâcâ pârâjikâ tayo, 20 obhâsanâ tayo vuttâ, sañcarittena vâ tayo.!

20 obhâsanâ tayo vuttâ, sañcarittena vâ tayo.| kati puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ, kati kammânam samgahâ.

nâsitakâ kati vuttâ, katînam ekavâcikâ.|
tayo puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ, tayo kammânam
samgahâ,

nâsitakâ tayo vuttâ, tinnannam ekavâcikâ.| adinnâdâne kati âpattiyo, kati methunapaccayâ, chindantassa kati âpattiyo, kati chadditapaccayâ.| adinnâdâne tisso âpattiyo, catasso methunapaccayâ, chindantassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca chadditapaccayâ.| bhikkhunovâdakavaggasmim pâcittiyena dukkaţâ,

25 kat' ettha navakâ vuttâ, katînam cîvarena ca.|
bhikkhunovâdakavaggasmim pâcittiyena dukkatâ katâ,
catur' ettha navakâ vuttâ, dvinnam cîvarena ca.|
bhikkhunînañ ca akkhâtâ pâţidesaniyâ kati,
bhuñjant' âmakadhaññena pâcittiyena dukkaţâ kati.|
bhikkhunînañ ca akkhâtâ aṭṭha pâṭidesaniyâ katâ,
bhuñjant' âmakadhaññena pâcittiyena dukkaţâ katâ.|
gacchantassa kati âpattiyo, ṭhitassa vâpi kittikâ,
nisinnassa kati âpattiyo, nipannassâpi kittikâ.|
gacchantassa catasso âpattiyo, ṭhitassa vâpi tattikâ,

30 nisinnassa catasso âpattiyo, nipannassâpi tattikâ.| kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni apubbam acarimam âpajjeyya ekato.

pañca pâcittiyâni sabbâni . . . ekato.| kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni apubbam acarimam âpajjeyya ekato. nava pâcittiyâni sabbâni . . . ekato. kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni kativâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiccabandhunâ. pañca pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni ekavâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiccabandhunâ. kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni

35 kativacayan deseyya vutta adiccabandhuna.|
nava pacittiyani s. n.
ckavacaya deseyya v. a.|
kati pacittiyani s. n.
kiñci kittetva deseyya v. a.|
panca pacittiyani s. n.
vatthum kittetva deseyya v. a.|
kati pacittiyani s. n.
kiñci kittetva deseyya v. a.|

- nava pâcittiyâni s. n.

 40 vatthum kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|
 yâv.tatiyake kati âpattiyo, kati vohârapaccayâ,
 khâdantassa kati âpattiyo, kati bhojanapaccayâ,|
 yâvatatiyake tisso âpattiyo, cha vohârapaccayâ,
 khâdantassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca bhojanapaccayâ,|
 sabbâ yâvatatiyakâ kati ṭhânâni gacchanti,
 katînañ c' eva âpattiyo katînam adhikaranena ca.|
 sabbâ yâvatatiyakâ pañca ṭhânâni gacchanti,
 pañcannañ c' eva âpatti pañcannam adhikaranena ca.|
 katînam vinicchayo hoti katînam vûpasamena ca,
- 45 katînan c' eva anâpatti katîhi thânehi sobhati.|
 pancannam vinicchayo hoti pancannam vûpasamena ca,
 pancannan c' eva anâpatti tîhi thânehi sobhati.|
 kati kâyikâ rattim, kati kâyikâ divâ,
 nijjhantassa kati âpattî, kati pindapâtapaccayâ.|
 dve kâyikâ rattim, dve kâyikâ divâ,
 nijjhantassa ekâ âpatti, ekâ pindapâtapaccayâ.|
 kat' ânisamse sampassam parcsam saddhâya deseyya,
 ukhittakâ kati vuttâ, kati sammâvattanâ.|
 atthânisamse sampassam parcsam saddhâya deseyya,
- 50 ukkhittakâ tayo vuttâ, tecattârîsa sammâvattanâ.| katithâne musâvâdo, kati paraman ti vuccuți,

kati pâţidesaniyâ, katînam desanâya ca. pañcathâne musâvâdo, cuddasa paraman ti vuccati, dvâdasa pâtidesaniyâ, catunnam desanâya ca. katangiko musavado, kati uposathangani, kati dûteyyangâni, kati titthiyavattanâ. atthangiko musavado, attha uposathangani, attha dûteyyangâni, attha titthiyavattanâ. kativâcikâ upasampadâ, katînam paccutthâtabbam, 55 katînam âsanam dâtabbam, bhikkhunovâdako katîhi. atthavâcikâ upasampadâ, atthannam paccutthâtabbam, atthannam åsanam dåtabbam, bhikkhunovådako atthahi. katînam chejjam hoti, katînam thullaccayam, katînañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesam ekavatthukâ. ekassa chejjam hoti, catunnam thullaccayam, catunnañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesam ekavatthukâ.] kati âghâtavatthûni, katîhi samgho bhijjati, kat' ettha pathamâpattikâ, nattiyâ karanâ kati. nava aghatavatthûni, navahi samgho bhijjati, 60 nav' ettha pathamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karanâ nava. kati puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca, katînam dukkatam hoti, kati cîvaradhâranâ. dasa puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca, dasannam dukkatam hoti, dasa cîvaradhâranâ. katînam vassam vutthânam dâtabbam idha cîvaram, katînam sante dâtabbam, katînañ e' eva na dâtabbam.! pañcannam vassam vutthânam dâtabbam idha cîvaram, sattannam sante dâtabbam, solasannam na dâtabbam. katisatam rattisatam âpattiyo châdayitvâna 65 kati rattivo vasitvâna mucceyya pârivâsiko. dasasatam rattisatam âpattiyo châdayitvâna dasa rattivo vasitvâna mucceyya pârivâsiko. kati kammadosâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva adhammikâ kati. dvådasa kammadoså v. b.

Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva adhammikâ katâ. | kati kammasampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva dhammikâ kati. |

catasso kammasampattiyo v. b.

70 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva dhammikâ katâ.| kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, dhammikâ adhammikâ kati.|

cha kammâni v. b.

Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, ek' ettha dhammikâ katâ, pañca adhammikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ. kati kammâni vuttâni buudhenâdiccabandhunâ Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, dhammikâ adhammikâ kati.

cattâri kammâni v. b.

Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, ek' ettha dhammikâ katâ, tayo adhammikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.| yam desitâ anantajinona tâdinâ âpattikkhandhâni vivekadassinâ

kat' ettha sammanti vinâ samathehi: pucchâmi tam 75 brûhi vibhañgakovida.

yam desitâ . . . vivekadassinâ

ek' ettha sammati vinå samathehi: etan te akkhâmi vibhangakovida.

kati âpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ, vinayam paṭijânantassa visayâni sunoma te.| chaûnadiyaddhasatâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ âpâyikâ nerayikâ kappaṭṭhâ saṃghabhedakâ, vinayam paṭijânantassa visayâni sunohi me.| kati nâpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ, vinayam paṭijânantassa visayâni sunoma te.| aṭṭhârasa nâpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,

80 vinayam patijânantassa visayâni suṇohi me.|
kati atṭhakâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
vinayam p. v. suṇoma te.|
atṭhârasa atṭhakâ v. b.,
vinayam p. v. suṇohi me.|
kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
vinayam p. v. suṇoma te.|
solasa kammâni v. b.,
vinayam p. v. suṇohi me.|
kati kammadosâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,

```
85 vinayam p. v. sunoma te.
   dvådasa kammadoså v. b.,
   vinayam p. v. sunohi me.|
   kati kammasampattiyo vutta buddhenadiccabandhuna,
    vinayam p. v. sunoma te.
    catasso kammasampattiyo v. b.,
    vinayam p. v. sunohi me.
    kati kammani vuttani buddhenadiccabandhuna,
    vinayam p. v. suņoma te.
    cha kammâni v. b.,
90 vinayam p. v. sunohi me.
    kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
    vinayam p. v. sunoma te.
    cattâri kammâni v. b.,
    vinayam p. v. sunohi me.
    kati påråjikå vuttå buddhenådiccabandhunå,
    vinayam p. v. sunoma te.
    attha pârâjikâ v. b.,
    vinayam p. v. sunohi me.
 95 kati samghâdisesâ . . . |
    tevîsa samghâdisesâ . . . |
    kati aniyatâ . . . |
    dve anivatà . . . |
    kati nissaggiyâ . . . |
100 dvecattârîsa nissaggiyâ . . . |
    kati pâcittiyâ . . . |
    atthâsîtisatam pâcittiyâ . . . |
    kati patidesaniya . . . |
    dvâdasa pâțidesaniyâ . . . |
    kati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
105 vinayam pațijânantassa visayâni suņoma te.
    pañcasattati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
     vinayam pațijânantassa visayâni sunohi me.
    yâva supucchitam tayâ, yâva suvissajjitam mayâ,
    pucchâvissajjanâya vâ n' atthi kiñci asuttakan ti.]
```

dutiyagâthâsamganikam nitthitam.

XVIII.

```
Asamvâso bhikkhûhi ca bhikkhunîhi ca, sambhogo ekacco
       tahim na labbhati,
   avippavåsena anåpatti: paihå meså kusalehi cintitå.
   avissajjiyam avebhangiyam panca vutta mahesina,
   vissajjantassa paribhuñjantassa anâpatti: pañhâ mesâ
       kusalehi cintitâ.
   dasa puggale na vadâmi, ekâdasa vivajjiya,
   vuddham vandantassa âpatti: pañhâ . . . |
   na ukkhittako, na ca pana pârivâsiko,
   na samghabhinno, na ca pana pakkhasamkanto,
   samânasamvâsakabhûmiyâ thito katham nu sikkhâya
       asâdhâraṇo siyâ: pañhâ . . . |
   upeti dhammam paripucchâmâno kusalam atthupasañhi-
   na jîvati na mato na nibbuto, tam puggalam katamam
5
       vadanti buddhâ: pañhâ . . . |
   ubbhakkhake na vadâmi, adhonâbhi vivajjiya,
   methunadhammapaccayâ katham pârâjiko siyâ: pañ-
       hâ . . . |
   bhikkhu saññâcikâya kutim karoti adesitavatthukam
   pamânâtikkantam sârambham aparikkamanam, anâpatti:
       pañhâ . . . |
   bhikkhu saññâcikâya kutim karoti desitavatthukam
   pamânikam anârambham saparikkamanam, âpatti: pañ-
       hâ . . . |
   na kâyikam kiñci payogam âcare, na câpi vâcâya pare
       bhaneyya,
   âpajjeyya garukam chejjavatthum: pañhâ ... |
   na kâyikam vâcasikañ ca kiñci manasâpi santo na kareyva
       pâpam,
10 so nâsito kinti sunâsito bhave: pañhâ . . . .
   anâlapanto manujena kenaci vâcâ giram no ca pare
       bhaneyya,
```

```
âpajjeyya vâcasikam na kâyikam: pañhâ . . . .
   sikkhâpadâ buddhavarena vannitâ samghâdisesâ caturo
       bhaveyyum,
   âpajjeyya ekappayogena sabbe: pañhâ . . . |
   ubho ekato upasampanna, ubhinnam hatthato cîvaram
       patiganheyya,
   siyâ âpattiyo nânâ: pañhâ . . . |
   caturo janâ samvidhâya garubhandam avâharum,
   tayo pârâjikâ eko na pârâjiko: pañhâ . . . |
   itthi ca abbhantare siyâ, bhikkhu ca bahiddhâ siyâ,
   chiddam tasmim ghare n' atthi, methunadhamma-
       paccayâ
15 katham parajiko siya: panha . . . |
   telam madhum phânitañ câpi sappim sâmam gahetvâna
       nikkhipevya,
   avîtivatte sattâhe sati paccaye paribhuñjantassa âpatti:
       pañhâ . . . |
   nissaggiyena âpatti suddhakena pâcittiyam
   âpajjantassa ekato: pañhâ . . . |
   bhikkhû siya vîsatiya samagata, kammam kareyyum
       samaggasaññino,
   bhikkhu siyâ dvâdasayojane thito, kammañ ca tam
        kuppeyya yaggapaccayâ: pañhâ . . . |
   padavîtihâramattena vâcâya bhanitena ca
   sabbâni garukâni sappațikammâni catusațthiâpattiyo
        âpajjeyya ekato: pañhâ . . . |
   nivattho antaravâsakena, diguņam samghāţim pâruto,
20 sabbâni tâni nissaggiyâni honti: pañhâ . . . |
   na câpi ñatti na ca pana kammavâcâ, na c' ehi bhikkhû
        'ti jino avoca,
   saranagamanam pi na tassa atthi, upasampadâ c' assa
        akuppå: pañhâ . . . |
   itthim hane na mâtaram, purisañ ca na pitaram hane,
   haneyya anariyam mando, tena cânantaram phuse: pañ-
   itthim hane ca mâtaram, purisañ ca pitaram hane,
   mâtaram pitaram hantvâ na tenânantaram phuse: pañ-
        hâ . . . 1
```

```
acodayitvâ asârayitvâ asammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kam-
        mam,
   katañ ca kammam sukatam bhaveyya, kârako ca samgho
        anâpattiko siyâ: pañhâ . . . |
   codayitvâ sârayitvâ sammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kammam,
   katañ ca kammam akatam bhaveyya, kârako ca samgho
25
       sapattiko siya: panha . . . |
   chindantassa âpatti, chinantassa anâpatti,
   châdentassa âpatti, châdentassa anâpatti: pañhâ . . . |
   saccam bhananto garukam, musâ ca lahu bhâsato,
   musâ bhananto garukam, saccañ ca lahu bhâsato: pañ-
      `hâ . . . !
   adhitthitam rajanâya rattam kappakatam pi santam
   paribhunjantassa apatti: panha . . . |
   atthamgate suriye bhikkhu mamsani khadati,
   na ummattako na ca pana khittacitto na câpi so vedanatto
        bhaveyya,
   na c'assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito:
       pañhâ . . . |
   na rattacitto na ca pana theyyacitto na câpi so paramma-
        ranâya cetayi,
   salâkam dentassa hoti chejjam, paţiganhantassa thullacca-
       vam: pañhâ . . . |
30
   na câpi âraññakam sâsañkasammatam na câpi samghena
       sammuti dinnâ,
   na c'assa kathinam atthatam, tatth' eva cîvaram nikkhi-
        pitvâ gacchevya addhayojanam,
   tass' eva aruṇam uggacchantassa anapatti: pañha . . . |
   kâvikâni na vâcasikâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
   apubbam acarimam âpajjeyya ekato: pañhâ . . . |
   vâcasikâni na kâyikâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
   apubbam acarimam âpajjeyya ekato: pañhâ . . . |
   tiss' itthiyo methunam tam na seve tayo purise tayo ca
       anariyapandake,
   na câcare methunam byanjanasmim, chejjam siyâ
       methunadhammapaccayâ: pañhâ . . . !
   mâtaram cîvaram yâce no samghassa parinatam,
35 ken' assa hoti âpatti anâpatti ca ñâtake: pañhâ . . . |
```

kuddho ârâdhako hoti, kuddho hoti garahiyo, atha ko nâma so dhammo yena kuddho pasamsiyo: pañhâ . . . | tuṭṭho ârâdhako hoti, tuṭṭho hoti garahiyo, atha ko nâma so dhammo yena tuṭṭho garahiyo:

pañhâ . . . | saṃghâdisesaṃ thullaccayaṃ pâcittiyaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṇ dukkaṭaṃ âpajjeyya ekato: pañhâ . . . |

ubho paripunnavîsativassâ, ubhinnam ekupajjhâyo ekâcariyo ekakammavâcâ:

eko upasampanno eko anupasampanno: pañhâ . . . | akappakatam nâpi rajanâya rattam tena nivattho yena-kâmam vajeyya,

na c'assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito:

na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati, âpajjati garukaṃ na lahukaṃ tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ: pañhâ . . . |

na deti, na patiganhâti, patiggaho tena na vijjati, âpajjati lahukam na garukam tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ: pañhâ . . . |

Apajjati garukam savasesam, chadeti anadariyam paticca, na bhikkhunî, no ca phuseyya vajjam: pañhâ mesâ kusalehi cintitâ.

Sedamocakagatha nitthita. tass' uddanam:

asamvâso, avissajji, dasa ca, anukkhittako, upeti dhammam, ubbhakkhakam, tato saññâcikâ ca dve, na kâyikañ ca garukam, na kâyikam na vâcasikam, anâlapanto, sikkhâ ca, ubho ca, caturo janâ, itthi, telañ ca, nissaggi, bhikkhû ca, padavîtiyo, nivattho ca, na ca ñatti, na mâtaram pitaram hane, acodayitvâ, codayitvâ, chindantam, saccam eva ca, adhiṭṭhitañ c', atthamgate, na rattam, na câraññakam, kâyikavâcasikâ, tiss' itthi câpi, mâtaram, kuddho ârâdhako, tuṭṭho, saṃghâdisesâ ca, ubho, akappakatam, na deti, na det', âpajjati garum: sedamocanikâ gâthâ pañhâ viññûvibhâvitâ 'ti.

XIV.

Cattâri kammâni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñattidutiyakammam ñatticatutthakammam. imâni cattâri kammâni katîh' âkârehi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pañcah' âkârehi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ nattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||1||

katham vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. sammukhâkaranîyam kammam asammukhâ karoti: vatthuvipannam adhammapaţipuechâkaranîyam kammaın appaţipuechâ karoti: vatthuvipannam adhammakammam. patiññâyakaranîyam kammam appaţiññâya karoti . . . sativinayârahassa amûlhavinayam deti . . . amûlhavinayârahassa tassapâpiyyasikâkammam karoti . . . tassapâpiyyasikâkammârahassa tajjaniyakammam karoti . . . tajjaniyakammârahassa nissayakammam karoti . . . nissayakammarahassa pabbâjaniyakammam karoti . . . pabbâjaniyakammârahassa patisâraniyakammam karoti . . . patisâraniyakammârahassa ukkhepaniyakammam karoti . . . ukkhepaniyakammarahassa pariyasam deti . . . pariyasaraham mulaya patikassati . . . mûlâya patikassanârahassa mânattam deti . . . mânattâraham abbheti . . . abbhanaraham upasampadeti . . . anuposathe uposatham karoti . . . apavâranâya pavâreti: vatthuvipannam adhammakammam. evam vatthuto kammani vipajjanti. ||2||

katham nattito kammani vipajjanti. pancah' akarehi nattito kammani vipajjanti: vatthum na paramasati, samgham na p., puggalam na p., nattim na paramasati, paccha va nattim thapeti. imehi pancah' akarehi nattito kammani vipajjanti. ||3||

katham anussavanato kammani vipajjanti. pancah'

âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parâmasati, saṃgham na p., puggalam na p., sâvanam hâpeti, akâle vâ sâveti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. ||4||

katham sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti: atikhuddakam sîmam sammannati, atimahatim sîmam sammannati, khandanimittam s. s., châyânimittam s. s., animittam s. s., bahisîme thito s. s., nadiyâ s. s., samudde s. s., jâtassare s. s., sîmâya sîmam sambhindati, sîmâya sîmam ajjhottharati. imehi ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ||5||

katham parisato kammani vipajjanti. dvadasahi akarehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. catuvaggakarane kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhato hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ patikkosanti. catuvaggakarane kamme yavatika bhikkhû kammappatta te âgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhato hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paţikkosanti. catuvaggakarane kamme yavatika bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando âhato hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ patikkosanti. pañcavaggakarane kamme — pa — dasavaggakarane kamme — pa — vîsativaggakarane kamme yavatika bhikkhû kammappatta te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhato hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ patikkosanti. vîsativaggakarane kamme yavatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânan chando anâhato hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ patikkosanti. vîsativaggakarane kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando âhato hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ patikkosanti. imehi dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. ||6||

catuvaggakarane kamme cattâro bhikkhû pakatattâ kammappattâ, avasesâ pakatattâ chandârahâ. yassa sangho kammam karoti so n' eva kammappatto nâpi chandâraho, api ca kammâraho.

pañcavaggakarane kamme pañca bhikkhû . . . dasavaggakarane kamme dasa bhikkhû . . .

vîsativaggakarane kamme vîsati bhikkhû . . . api ca kammâraho. ||7||

cattâri kammâni apalokanakammam nattikammam nattidutiyakammam natticatutthakammam. imâni cattâri kammâni katîh' âkârchi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pancah' âkârchi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ nattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||8||

[XIX. 1.

katham vatthuto kammani vipajjanti. pandakam upasampadeti: vatthuvipannam adhammakammam. theyyasamvasakam upasampadeti: vathuvipannam adhammakammam. titthiyapakkantakam . . tiracchanagatam . . . matughatakam . . . pitughatakam . . . arahantaghatakam . . . bhikkhunidusakam . . . samghabhedakam . . lohituppadakam . . . ubhatobyanjanakam . . . ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampadeti: vatthuvipannam adhammakammam. evam vatthuto kammani vipajjanti. ||9||

katham ñattito . . . (= § § 3-6) . . . imehi dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. || 10 ||

apalokanakammam kati thânâni gacchati, ñattikammam . . . ñatticutiyakammam . . . ñatticatutthakammam kati thânâni gacchati. apalokanakammam pañca thânâni gacchati, ñattikammam nava th. g., ñattidutiyakammam satta th. g., ñatticatutthakammam satta thânâni gacchati. | | 11 | |

apalokanakammam katamani pañca thanani gacehati. osaranam nissaranam bhandukammam brahmadandam kammalakkhanañ ñeva pañcamam. apalokanakammam imani pañca thanani gacehati.

ñattikammam katamâni nava thânâni gacchati. osâranam nissâranam uposatham pavâranam sammutim dânam paţiggaham paccukkaddhanam kammalakkhanañ ñeva navamam. ñattikammam imâni nava thânâni gacchati.

ñattidutiyakammam katamâni satta thânâni gacchati. osâranam nissâranam sammutim dânam uddharanam desanam kammalakkhanañ neva sattamam. nattidutiyakammam imâni satta thânâni gacchati.

natticatutthakammam katamâni satta thânâni gacchati. osâraṇam nissâraṇam sammutim dânam niggaham samanubhâsanam kammalakkhaṇan neva sattamam. natticatutthakammam imâni satta thânâni gacchati. | 12 | 1

catuvaggakarane kamme cattâro bhikkhû . . . (=§ 7)

... pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme ... dasavaggakaraṇe kamme ... vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme ... api ca kammâraho. ||13|| kammavaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamo. ||1||

dve atthavase paticca tathagatena savakanam sikkhapadam paññattam samghasutthutâya samghaphâsutâya. atthavase paticca tathagatena savakanam sikkhapadam pañdve atthavase paticca . . . dummankûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya. ime dve atthavase paticca tathagatena savakanam sikkhapadam paññattam. dve atthavase paticca . . . ditthadhammikânam âsavânam samvarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam paţighâtâya . . . ditthadhammikânam verânam samvarâya samparâyikânam verânam paţighâtâya . . . diţthadhammivajjanam samvaraya samparayikanam vajjanam patighâtâya . . . ditthadhammikânam bhayânam samvarâya samparâyikânam bhayânam paţighâtâya . . . ditthadhammikânam akusalânam dhammânam samvarâya samparâyikânam akusalânam dhammânam paţighâtâya . . . gihînam anukampâya pâpicchânam pakkhupacchedâya . . . appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya . . . saddhammatthitiyâ vinayânuggahâya. ime dve atthavase paticea tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam.

atthavasavaggo nitthito dutiyo. ||2||

dve atthavase paticca tathâgatena sâvakânam pâtimokkham paññattam — la — pâtimokkhuddeso paññatto, pâtimokkhathapanam paññattam, pavâranâ paññattam, pavâranâthapanam paññattam, tajjaniyakammam paññattam, nissayakammam p., pabbâjaniyakammam p., paṭisâraniyakammam p., ukkhepaniyakammam p., parivâsadânam p., mûlâya paṭikassanâ paññattâ, mânattadânam paññattam, abbhânam p., osâraniyam p., nissâraniyam p., upasampadâ p., apalokanakammam p., ñattikammam p., ñattidutiyakammam p., ñatticatutthakammam paññattam.

paññattivaggo nitthito tatiyo. ||3||

 appaññatte paññattam, paññatte anupaññattam, sammukhâvinayo paññatto, sativinayo paññatto, amûļhavinayo paññatto, paţiñiâtakaraṇam pañiattam, yebhuyyasikâ pañiattâ, tassapâpiyyasikâ pañiattâ, tiṇavatthârako pañiatto saṃghasuṭṭhutâya saṃghaphâsutâya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânaṃ tiṇavatthârako pañiatto. dve atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânaṃ tiṇavatthârako pañiatto dummañkûnaṃ . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saddhammaṭṭhitiyâ vinayânuggahâya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânaṃ tiṇavatthârako paniatto.

paññattavaggo nitthito catuttho. ||4||

nava, samgaha vatthusamgaho vipattisamgaho apattisamgaho nidanasamgaho puggalasamgaho khandhasamgaho samutthanasamgaho adhikaranasamgaho samathasamgaho 'ti. ||1||

adhikarane samuppanne sace ubho attapaccatthikâ âgacchanti ubhinnam pi vatthu ârocâpetabbam, ubhinnam pi vatthum ârocâpetvâ ubhinnam pi paṭiñña sotabbâ, ubhinnam pi paṭiññam sutvâ ubho pi vattabbâ: amhâkam imasmim adhikarane vûpasamite ubho pi tuṭṭhâ bhavissathâ 'ti. sace âhamsu: ubho pi tuṭṭhâ bhavissamâ 'ti, saṃghena taṃ adhikaranam paṭicchitabbam. sace alajjussannâ hoti parisâ, ubbâhikâya vûpasametabbam. sace bâlussannâ hoti parisâ, vinayadharo pariyesitabbo. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena taṃ adhikaranam vûpasametabbam. ||2||

vatthu jânitabbam, gottam jânitabbam, nâmam jânitabbam, âpatti jânitabbâ. methunadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottaŭ ca, pârâjikan ti nâmaŭ c' eva âpatti ca. adinnadânan ti vatthu c' eva gottaŭ ca, pârâjikan ti nâmaŭ c' eva âpatti ca. manussaviggaho 'ti . . . uttarimanussadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottaŭ ca, pârâjikan ti nâmaŭ c' eva âpatti ca. sukkavisaṭṭhîti vatthu c' eva gottaŭ ca, saṃghâdiseso 'ti nâmaŭ c' eva âpatti ca. kâyasaṃsaggo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottaŭ ca, saṃghâdiseso 'ti nâmaŭ c' eva âpatti ca. duṭṭhullavâcâ 'ti . . . attakâman ti . . . sañcarittan ti . . . saññâcikâya kuṭikârâpanan ti . . . mahallakaṃ vihâraṃ kârâpanan ti . . . bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhaṃsanan ti . . . bhikkhuṃ aññabhâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desaṃ lesamattaṃ upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anu-

ddhamsanan ti . . . samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yavatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaţinissajjanan ti . . . bhedakânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaținissajjanan ti . . . dubbacassa bhikkhuno yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya na ppatinissajjanan ti . . . kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaținissajjanan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, samghâdiseso 'ti - pa -. anâdariyam paţicea nâmañ c'eva âpatti ca. udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karanan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, dukkatan ti nâmañ c' eva âpatti câ 'ti. ||3|| navasamgahavaggo nitthito pancamo. ||5||

tass' uddanam:

apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyam, catutthena ca, vatthu-ñatti-anussâvanam, sîmâ-parisam eva ca, sammukhâ, patipucchâ ca, patiññâ, vinayâraho, vatthu-samgha-puggalañ ca, ñattînam, paechâ ňatti ca, vatthu-samgha-puggalañ ca, sâvanam, akâlena ca, atikhuddakâ, mahantâ ca, khanda-cchâyâ-'nimittakâ,| bahi-nadî-samudde ca, jâtussare ca, bhindati, ajjhottharati sîmâya, catu-pañcavaggikâ, dasa-vîsativaggâ ca, anâhatâ ca, âhatâ, kammappattâ, chandârahâ, kammârahâ ca puggalâ, apalokanam pañcatthânam, ñatti ca navatthânikâ, ñattidutiyam sattatthânam, catutthâ sattatthânikâ,| sutthu phâsu ca, dummañkûnam pesalâ câpi, âsavâ, vera-vajja-bhayañ c' eva, akusalam, gihînañ ca pâpicchâ, appasannânam pasannâ, dhammatthapanâ vinayânuggahâ c' eva, pâtimokkh,' uddesena ca, pâtimokkhañ ca thapanâ, pavâraṇañ ca, thapanam, tajjaniyâ, nissayañ ca, pabbâjaniya-patisâranî, ukkhepana-parivâsam, mûla-mânatta-abbhânam, osâraṇaṃ, nissâraṇaṃ, tath' eva upasampadâ, apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyañ ca, catutthakam, appaññatte, 'nupaññattam, sammukhâvinayo, sati, amûlha-pati-yebhuyya-pâpiyya-tinavatthârakam, vatthu, vipatti, âpatti, nidânam, puggalena ca, 15

khandhâ c' eva, samutthânâ, adhikaraṇam eva ca, samathâ, saṃgahâ c' eva, nâma-âpattikâ tathâ 'ti |

Parivaro nitthito.

Pubbacariyamaggan ca pucchiva 'va tahim tahim Dipanamo mahapando sutadharo vicakkhano | imam vittharasamkhepam sajjhamaggena majjhime cintayitva likhapesi sissakanam sukhavaham.| I'arivaran ti yam vuttam sabbem vatthum salakkhanam attham atthena saddhamme dhammam dhammena pannatte | sasanam parivaresi Jambudipam va sagaro.

Parivaram ajananto kuto dhammavinicchayam.| vipatti vatthu pannatti anupannatti puggalo ekato ubhato c' eva lokapannattivajjato.| yassa jayati vimati l'arivarena chijjati.
cakkavatti mahasene, migamajjho va kesari,| ravi ramsiparikinno, cando taragano yatha,
Brahma Brahmaparisaya, ganamajiho va nayako: evam saddhammavinayo Parivarena sobhatiti.|



VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A: India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 378 (Sinhalese writing).

C: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 949 (Burmese writing).

D: Buddhaghosa's Atthakathâ: MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

I. 1. Pârâj. 1. The list of Theras is quoted in the Samantapâsâdikâ, see vol. iii. p. 313.—v. 2, Iţṭiyo and Iddhiyo AC, Iṭṭiyo B.—Uṭṭiyo AC, Uttiyo B.—v. 5, Devatthero B, Revatth° AC.—v. 9, Puppanâmo, Pubbanâmo AC, Pupphanâmo, Phussanâmo B.—v. 12, Puppanâmo, Pubbanâmo AC, Phussanâmo B.

Aniyata 2. After raho B inserts paticchanne âsane nâlamkammaniye.

Nissaggiya 1. Before dhâresum B inserts dasâhâtikkantam. Nissaggiya 8 (beginning of the paragraph). After gahapatikam B inserts vâ gahapatânim vâ.

After the tenth Nissaggiya (at the end of the first Vagga) B has the following Uddâna: atirekaekarattañ ca akâlaporânadhovanam patiggahañ ca tañ c' eva viññatti ca taduttarim dve appavâritâ c' eva tikkhattum codanâya vâ 'ti.

After the twentieth Nissaggiya B has the Uddâna: missakam suddamkañ c' eva tûlañ cam anuvassakam purânasanthatañ c' eva lomâtihâranena ca dhovanam rûpiyamñ c' eva dve ca nânappakârakam. —After the thirtieth Nissaggiya: atirekapattam onabandhanena ca bhesajjam sâṭakañ c' eva kupitena acchindanena ca dve tantavâyâ c' eva accekacîvarena ca chârattam vippavâsena attano ca parinâmeti dve pi duve pattâni bhesajjam vassikâdânapañcamam sâmam vinkappa accekuppam chârattasamghikena parinatan ti. —The general Uddâna of the Nissaggiyas is wanting in B. In the same way B gives in the Pâcittiya section Uddânas after each Vagga instead of the general Uddâna at the end of the whole section, which is given in AC.

Påcittiya 9. samuṭṭhâti — la — AC, samuṭṭhâti — pe — adinnâdânasamutthâne B.

Pâcittiya 18. Sâvatthiyâ AC, Vesâliyâ B.

Pâcittiya 57. channam anupañnattiyo A, cha anup° BC. The Suttavibhanga has only five anupañnattis; perhaps the ordinance contained in Mahâvagga V. 13. 13 is counted as the sixth.

Pâcittiya 73. mohesum B, bhikkhum mohesum AC.

Uddâna of the Pâcittiya section. v. 1, sahaseyyâ A, samâseyyâ B. I have written padaseyyâ, comp. vol. iv. p. 33. —v. 6. ca (after apanidhena) is wanting in the MSS.

Sekhiya 43. kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato AC, k° ca v° ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti samanubhâsane B.

- 2. Pâcittiya 46. santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ deest in AC. Pâcittiya 48. âpatti dukkaṭassa AC, payoge dukkaṭam B. Pâcittiya 50. payoge dukkaṭam AC, âpatti dukkaṭassa B. Pâcittiya 60. apanidhe AC, apanidhite B.
- 8. sajjhânam° AC, sajjhâyam° B.
- II. 1. Bhikkhunîvibhañga, Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS. Pâcittiya 79. sokavassam AC, sokâvâsam B.
- 2. Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pâc. 79. sokavassam AC, sokâvassam B.

10. After the Samghâdisesa section B has the following words: yathâ hetthâ tathâ vitthâretabbam, paccayam eva nânâkaranam.

III. v. 1, iti vinicehayâ D.— 2, nâyati ACD ("paññâyatí' D), jâyati B.— 3, pâramin B.— 6, niyati AC, nîyati B

- —khandhakâya ca mâtikâ ti khandhakâ yâ ca mâtikâ ti attho, ayam eva vâ pâtho D.— 7, samuṭṭhânaṃ niyato k° AC, samuṭṭhanti (corr. to °ṭṭhânâ) nîyato k° B, samuṭṭhânaṇ-yato kataṇ niyatakataṇ niyatasamuṭṭhânan ti attho D.— 56, sammukhâ dhammadesanâ B.
- IV. 5. 3. After ñattiyâ dukkaṭam B inserts dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭam.
- 17. vinibbhajjitvá vinibbhajjitvá AC, vinibhujjitvá, vinibhujjitvá vinibhujjitvá vinibhujjitvá B.
- 18. The combination "vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca" is wanting in the MSS. here as well as in chap. 19.
- 20. The section commencing 'katham siyâ samathâ adhi-karanehi sammanti,' etc., I leave entirely as it is in A, and I content myself with giving here the readings in which B and C differ from that MS. For deciding whether we have to read 'sammati' or 'na sammati' I dare not rely upon speculations of my own. Buddhaghosa unfortunately has no comment on this section. —sammukh° vivâd°: na s° B. —samm° kicc°: na s° BC. —sativ° kicc°: sammati B. amūļh° kicc°: sammati B. —paṭiññ° âpatt°: na s° BC. paṭiññ° kicc°: sammati B. —tassap° kicc°: sammati B. —tin° kicc°: sammati B. —tin° kicc°: sammati B.
- V. Buddiaghosa: samukkaṭṭhapadânam kati âpattiyo 'ti yâtiyâni tattha samukkaṭṭhani uttamâni padâni vuttâni tesam samukkaṭṭhapadânam uttamapadânam samkhepato kati âpattiyo honti. yena yena hi padena yâ yâ âpatti paññattâ sâ sâ tassa tassa padassa âpattîti vuccati, tena vuttam samukkaṭṭhapadânam kati âpattiyo 'ti. dve âpattiyo 'ti ûnavîsativassam upasampâdentassa pâcittiyam sesesu sabbapadesu dukkaṭam. tisso 'ti nassant' ete vinassant' ete ko tehi attho 'ti vadato bhedapurekkhârânam uposathakarame thullaccayam, ukkhittakena saddhi uposathikarame (sic) pâcittipam (sic) sesesu dukkaṭan ti, evam uposathamkhandhake tisso âpattiyo, etc.
- VI. 2. saññâvimokkho, na saññâvimokkho AC, °kkhâ, na *kkhâ B. Buddhagh.: sacittakâ âpatti saññâvimokkhâ, acittakâ no saññâvimokkhâ. —The MSS. vary between atth'

- åpatti . . . åpajjati, and atth' åpattim åpajjati. Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the first words of chap. 3, says : atth' åpatti titthante bhagavati åpajjatîti atthi åpatti yam titthante bhagavati åpajjatîti attho. —lajjino ca yâcati AC, lajjino ca na yâcati B. —pakkâlakam AC, pakkhallakam B.
- 3. The words 'papasamacara dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca' are wanting in B. —âgâlâya AC, âgâlhâya B. Buddhagh.: âgalâya ceteyya' 'ti âgalâya dalhabhâvâya ceteyya. tajjanikakammadikatassa vattam na pûrayato icchamâno samgho ukkhepaniyakammam kareyyâ' 'ti attho. —°phenakâ AC. Table of Contents, agâlha° AC, âgâlha° B.
- 4. sâmukkaṃsâ AC, sâmmukajjhâhâ В. Виррн.: cattâro samukkaṃsîti cattâro mahâpadesâ, te hi bhagavatâ anuppanne vatthusmiṃ sayaṃ ukkasitvâ ukkhipitvâ ṭhapitattâ samukkaṃsâ 'ti vuccanti. After cattâro pubbakiccâ В inserts cattâro pubbakaranâ.
- 5. duppativinodayâ, °dayo the MSS. —aggiparicitam, satthaparicitam etc. the MSS. here as in Cullav. V. 5. 2. Read, °parijitam. —nippaṭabijañ AC, nibbaṭṭab°. Comp. vol. i. p. 383. —After 'adhiṭṭhânuposatho 'B goes on, sâmaggiuposatho pavâranâ ceva pañcamo. —Table of Contents (last line), suddhipañcakâ B.
- 6. After 'cha anuvâdamûlâni ' B inserts, cha sârânîyâ dhammâ.
- 7. âvakadhaññâni B. —B omits 'bhikkhussa hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ.' Buddhagh.: bhikkhussa na hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ hoti âpatti paṭikâtabbâ ti imâni tîṇi sattakâni dve adhammikâni ekam dhammikam. tâni tîṇi pi Campeyyakhandhake niddiṭṭhâni.
- 10. dasa anto ditthi the MSS., instead of dasavatthukâ ao do P.—adhikarane na ca ABC (in the last paragraph of the description of the Pandita).—(In the first paragraph of the dasavassâ bhikkhunî) pabbâjetabbâ upasampâdetabbâ B. This paragraph and the next one stand in a strange contradiction to the 74th and 75th Bhikkhunî-Pâcittiya rules.—Before gihigatâya B inserts, bhikkhuniyâ.
- VIII. 1. 5, tam byâkaranam tam vacanapatham nisâmayitvâ paţipajjema hitâ (hitâya C) no siyâ AC, tvam byâkarana

ta vacanapatham nis° paṭipajjema hitâya tositâyâ ti B.— 12, yathâkatham B constantly here and in the following chapters. — 15, 16, dve ca anuddhamsanâ dve bhedâ B.— 16, ujjhâpanena pâcittiyam piṇḍapâtam gaņ° B (omitting ca after vikâle).— 19, khuddakâni ca vuccare B.— 2. 7, Before sûpam B inserts bhikkhu.— 10, sodasâ ti solasa D.— 21, dve aniyatehi aṭṭha AC, dvîhi aniyatehi aṭṭhamam B, dve aniyatehi aṭṭhaman ti D.— 46, ca yam B, sayam AC.— 51, mukham sañcamasamvaro AC, mukhasamsayamasamvaro B.

- IX. 1. 10, åpattådh° åpatti AC, åp. na åpatti B. Comp. Cullav. IV. 14. 14.— 11, bhedakånuvattikå bhikkhu... na patinissajjanti AC, bhedakånuvattakå bhikkhûni... na patinissajjanti B. The rule alluded to (Samgh. 11) refers to both Bhikkhus and Bhikkhunîs; probably, therefore, we ought to read, bhedakånuvattakå... na patinissajjanti.
- X. 1. 8, lajjisu katā AC, lajjisû vuttā B.—vuttānusandhitena ABC. Buddh.: vatthānusandhitena kāraye ti vattānusandhinā kāraye, yā assa vattena saddhi paṭiññā sandhiyati tāya paṭiññāya kāraye ti attho.
- XI. § 2, Buddhaghosa: tattha diṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhaṇ diṭṭhaṇ diṭṭhaṇ ayam attho: eken' cko mātugāmena saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhānato nikkhamanto vā pavisanto vā diṭṭho, so taṃ pārājikena codeti. itaro tassa dassanaṃ anujānāti, taṃ paua dassanaṃ paṭicca pārājikaṃ na upeti na paṭijānāti. evam ettha yan tena diṭṭhan taṃ tassa diṭṭho mayā'ti iminā diṭṭhavacanena sameti. yasmā pana itaro taṃ dassanaṃ paṭicca dosaṃ na paṭijānāti tasmā asuddhaparisanīkito hoti, amūlakaparisanīkito 'ti attho. tassa puggalassa suddho ahan ti paṭinīnāya tena saddhiṃ uposatho kātabbo (kāretabbo AC, kātabbo B).—Uddāna, gati codanakaṇḍamhi sāsanaṃ paṭhāpayan ti AC, tati codo sāsanassa patiṭṭhāyan ti B.
- XII. 1, After yathâpaṭiñūâya kāretabbo B inserts, na codako hâsetabbo.— 3, v. 4, sace ACD, sa ve B.— vv. 3, 7 Instead of panñattikusalo, paññattiyâ ca kusalo we probably have to read, saññattikusalo, saññattiyâ ca kusalo.— v. 7, sace AC, sa ve B.
- XIII. 6, appataññû A, appakataññû C, appassuto appakataññû B.— 7, kâretabbo tena pavâraṇâ AC, kâtabbo t° p° B

constantly. I have written karetabba. Comp. Buddhaghosa's note at XI. 2.

XIV. 1. The third of the four questions which open this chapter (kinti k° anatthatam), is left out in AB. —undriyati AC, utthahati B, udriyati D (in the note on Mahâvagga VII. 1. 5).— 4, anâdiyam d° A, anâdariyam d° C, ânâdiyad° B. —undriyyati AC, udritth vati B.— 7. 1, samghâ vinâ, puggalâ (or puggalo) vinâ B constantly, samghâdhinâ, puggalâdhinâ AC. —Uddana: palibodhâ vinâ simâya A, balibodhâ vinâ (corrected into dhinâ) simâya C, palibodhâ ca vini simâ ca B. —parivâram niţthitam AC, parivâsam n° B. (The commentary has here: Samantapâsâdikâya samvannanâya pañattivaggavannanâ niţthitâ).

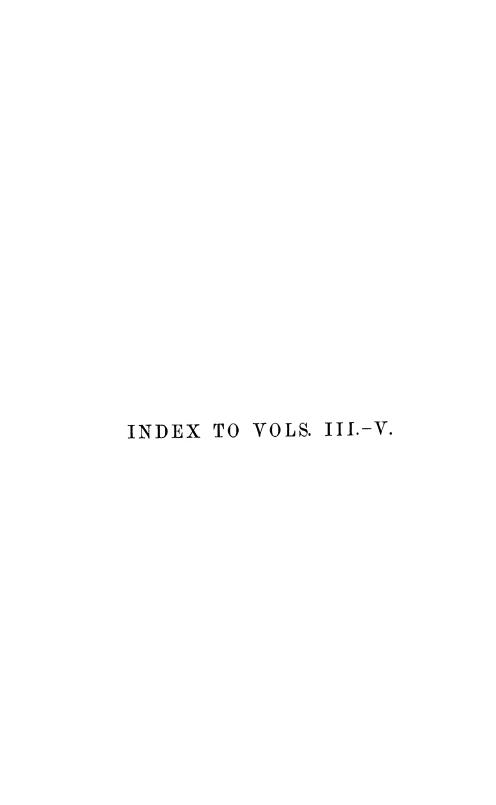
XV. 2. 4, omaddakârako AC, omakârako B.— 5, Before na kkhamati B inserts, saṃghaṃ paṭimânaṃ. —uṭhâpetabbâ A, upaṭhâpetabbo C, upaṭṭhâpetabbâ B, upetabbâ D.— 7, saṃpañ ca AC, saṃpañ ca raṃphañ ca B, saṃbhañ ca ("niratthakakathaṃ") D.— 4. 9, pañhâpucchâ the MSS. almost constantly.— 10, aññaṃbyâkaraṇâ the MSS. almost constantly.— 5. 5, katamehi pañcahi B.— 6, asâsetuṃ AC, aṃñâpetuṃ B.—After pekkhetuṃ B inserts pasîdituṃ.— 9. 3, patiṭhiyati AC, patithiyati B.

XVII. 13, dhaññaraso the MSS.— 21, samgaho (°ho corrected into °hâ C) the MSS.— 27, Probably we should read, pâcittiyena dukkaţâ (leaving out kati). Comp. v. 25.—77 seqq., vinayâni AC, visayâni B constantly.

XVIII. 5, kammam AC, dhammam B.—paripucchâmâno A, paripucchamâno C, paripucchimâno B.—atthasamhitam B.— 14, tayo pârâjikâ honti B.— 17, nissaggiye B.— âpajjeyya B.— 18, visatiyo B.—kareyya B.— 28, santatam B.— 35, yâcato ca saṃghassa B.— 40, pajjheyya A, pajjeyya C, vajjeyya B.— 42, tena vijjati B.

XIX. 5. 2, vûpasame pi (pi corrected into na C) AC, vûpasamate B.

Concluding stanzas.—v. 1, maggaññu AC, maggañ ca B.— 2, sikkhakânam AC, sissakânam B.— 3, sabhâvattam (°vattham C) AC, sabbam vatthum B.— 5 °vajjato AC, °vajjake B.



- I. 'Names, pp. 235-239.
 - A. Names of persons, pp. 235-237.
 - B. Gods and demons, pp. 237-238.
 - C. Nations and tribes, acographical names, etc., pp. 238-239.
- II. The Buddha, p. 240.
- III. The Dhamma, pp. 240-242.
- IV. The Samgha. Ecclesiastical law. Literature, pp. 242-253.
- V. Brahmanism and non-Buddhistical sects, p. 254.
- VI. Secular and daily life. Miscellaneous matter, pp. 254-257.
- VII. Verses, p. 257.

Pår., S., Påc., etc. = Bhikkhupåråjika, Bhikkhusamghådisesa, Bhikkhupåcittiya, etc.

Bhnî Pâr., etc. = Bhikkhunîpârâjika, etc.

P. = Parivâra.

In the index are omitted the materials found in the Parivâra I-III; VIII. 1; XVI, which are a mere repetition of the identical dates contained in the Bhikkhuvibhanga and Bhikkhuvibhanga.

I. NAMES.

A. NAMES OF PERSONS.

```
Jetavana), Pâc. 84. 3; P. 15. 1. 1.
Anuruddha, Pâc. 6. 1; 29. 1.
Abhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Arittha, Pâc. 68. 1; 69. 1; Bhnì Pâr.
  3. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1; P. 1. 1 pag.
  3; 8.2.8.
Avakannaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
Assajipunabbasukâ, S. 13. 1.
Ânanda, Pâr. 1. 2, 4, 7; 2. 7. 10, 46:
  3. 1. 2; 4. 2; N. 1. 2; 2. 1; 3. 1;
  21. 2; 28. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; 33. 4;
  35. 2; 38. 1; 41. 1; 65. 1; 83. 1.
Ârohanta, Bhnî Pâc. 6. 1.
Ittiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Uttiva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Udâyi, S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5.
  1 sq.; An. 1. 1; 2; N. 4. 1; 5.
  1; Pâc. 7. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; 61. 1;
  89. 2.
Upatissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Upananda Sakyaputta, N. 6. 1; 8. 1;
  9. 1; 10. 1; 18. 1; 20. 1; 25. 1;
  27. 1; Pâc. 9. 1; 42. 1; 43. 1;
. 44. 1; 45. 1; 46. 1, 2; 59. 1;
  64.1; 87.1.
Upasena Vangantaputta, N. 15. 1.
```

Aŭgîrasa, see Index II.

Ajjuka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.

Anâthapindika (comp. Index I C s. v.

```
Upâli, Pâr. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 46; N.
  6. 2; Pâc. 29. 1; 72. 1; Bhnî Pâc.
  52. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.; 15.
  1 sqq.
Upâli, Pâc. 65. 1.
Upâli, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Uppalavanna, Par. 1. 10. 5; N.
  5.1.
Kakusandha, Pâr. 1. 3.
Kaccana (comp. Mahakaccana), S. 9.
  2. 3.
Kaccayana, Kaccayanagotta, Pac. 2. 2.
Katamorakatissaka, S. 10. 1; 11. 1;
  Pâc. 29. 1; Bhnt Pâc. 81. 1.
Kandaka, Pâc. 70. 1.
Kapila, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.
Kappitaka, Bhuî Pâc. 52. 1.
Kalandakaputta, see Sudinna.
Kassapa, Pâr. 1. 3; 4. 9. 3.
Kânâ, Kânamâtâ, Pâc. 34. 1.
Kâpilânî, see Bhaddâ.
Kâlasumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Kirapatika, Pâc. 33. 1.
Kulavaddhaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
Kokâlıka, S. 10. 1.; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1;
  Bhnî Pâc. 81. 1.
Konâgamana, Pâr. 1. 3.
Kosiya, Kosiyagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.
Khandadeviyâ putta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1;
  Pâc. 29. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 81. 1.
Khema, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
```

Gotama, Gotamagotta (comp. Index II), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2. Gotamî, see Mahâpajâpatî.

Candakâlî, Bhnî S. 4. 1; 7. 1; 8. 1; Bhnî Pâc, 19, 1; 20, 1; 36, 1; 53. 1; 76. 1; 79. 1; P. 8. 2. 8. Cûladeva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Cûlanâga, ibidem. Cûlapanthaka, Pâc. 22. 1. Cûlâbhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Channa, S. 7. 1; 12, 1; Pâc, 12. 1, 2; 19.1; 51.1; 71.1. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû, Pâr. 2. 2, 7; 3. 2; 3. 5. 13, 22 sq., 31; N. 1. 1, 5; 7.1; 11.1; 12.1; 13.1; 17. 1; 19. 1; 21. 1; 22. 1; 24. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; Pâc. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1: 7. 2: 9. 1: 16. 1: 17. 1: 21. 1; 24. 1; 27. 1; 28. 1; 31. 1; 37. 1; 39. 1; 47. 1; 48. 1; 49. 1, 50.1; 52.1; 55.1; 60.1; 62.1; 63. 1; 69. 1; 70. 1; 72 1; 73. 1; 74-82; 85. 1; 88. 1; 89-91; Pâţ. 2. 1. 1; Sekh. passim; Bhnî Pâc. 58. 1. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo, Pât. 2. 1; Bhnî Pâr. 4. 1; Bhnî N. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 2. 1; 10. 1; 22. 1; 41. 1; 43.1; 49.1; 50.1; 52.1; 58. 1; 84. 1; 85. 1; 87 sqq.; Bhuî Pâț. 1 sqq.; Bhni Sekh. 1 sqq.

Javakannaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2. Jîvaka (Jîvakambavana), S. 8. 1. 4.

Tissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Tissadatta, ibidem.
Thullanandâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; Pâc. 29.
1; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1;
Bhnî S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 4. 1; 9. 1;
10. 1; Bhnî N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1;
5. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhnî
Pâc. 1. 1; 14. 1; 16. 1; 23. 1;
26-30; 33-35; 45-48; 53. 1; 68.
1; 70. 1; 77 sqq.

Dabba Mallaputta, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pâc. 13. 1, 2; 81. 1.

Dalhika, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.
Dâsaka, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49, etc.
Dîgha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Dîghasumana, ibidem.
[Dîpa, see the stanzas at the end of the Parivara.]
Deva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Dovadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; 32. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 81. 1.
Dhanitthaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
Dhanitthaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
Dhammapâlita, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Dhammarakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
Nanda, Pâc. 92. 1.
Nandayatî, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1. Bhnî Pâc.

Nandavatî, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1. Nandâ, ibidem.

Nandivisâla, Pâc. 2. 1.

Nâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Paṇḍaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.
Pasenadi (rấjâ P. Kosalo), Pâc. 48. 1; 53. 1; 88. 1; Bhuî S. 2. 1; Bhuî N. 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhuî Pâc. 41. 1.
Pilindavaceha, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1.
Punabbasu, see Assajipunabbasukâ.
Puppha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Phussadeva, ibidem.

Bimbisâra (râjâ Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro), Pâr. 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4. 9. 5; N. 23. 1; Pâc. 32. 8; 57. 1. Bîjaka, Bîjakapîtâ, Bîjakanâtâ, Pâr. 1 5. 9. Buddharakhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2.

2; P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Belatthasîsa, Pâc. 38. 1.

Bhadda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Bhaddâ Kâpilânî, Bhnî S. 3. 1; Bhnî
Pâc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 33. 1; 35. 1.

Bhâradvâja, Bhâradvâjagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.

Bhummajaka, see Mettiyabhummajakl.

Mallikâ, Pâc. 53. 1; 83. 1. Mahâkaccâna, Pâc. 29. 1. Mahâkappina, ibidem. Mahâkassapa, S. 6. 1. Mahâkotthita, Pâc. 29. 1. Mahâcunda, ibidem. Mahânâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Mahânâma Sakka, Pâc. 47. 1. Mahapajapatî Gotamî, N. 17.1; Pâc. 23. 2; Bhuî Pâc. 5. 1. Mahâmoggallâna (comp. Moggallâna), Pâr. 1. 2; 4. 9. 1 sq.; Pâc. 29. 1. Mahâsîva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Mahinda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Migalandika, Pâr. 3. 1. Migaranatta, see Salha. Migâramâtâ, see Visâkhâ. Mettiyabhummajakâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pâc. 13. 1, 2. Mettiyâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1. Moggaliputta, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc. Moggallâna, Moggallânagotta (comp. Mahâmoggallâna, Sâriputtamoggallânâ), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.

Ratthapâla, S. 6. 1. 5. Râhula, Pâc. 5. 2; 29. 1. Revata, Pâc. 29. 1.

Lakkhana, Pâr. 4. 9. 1 sq. Liechavi, see Index I D.

Vangantaputta, see Upasena. Vassakâra, Pâr. 2. 1. 4. Vâsiţtha, Vâsiţthagotta, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2. Vipassî, Pâr. 1. 3. Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ, An. 1. 1; 2; Pâc. 84. 2. Vessabhû, Pàr. 1. 3.

Sakya, etc., see Index I C. Samgharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2. sattarasavaggivâ bhikkhû, Pâr. 3. 5. 22 sq.; Pâc. 15. 1; 17. 1; 37. 1; 52.1; 53.1; 55.1; 60.1; 65.1; 74. 1; 75. 1; 77. 1. Saddhâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 24. Samuddadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhuî Pâc. 81. 1. Sambala, P. 1, 1 pag. 3. Savitthaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2. Sâgata, Pâc. 51. 1. Sâriputta, Pâr. 1. 3; N. 1. 2; 21. 2; Pâc. 29, 1; 31, 2, - Sâriputtamoggallânâ, Sâriputtâ, S. 13. 1. Sâļha Migâranattâ, Bhnî Pâr. 1.1; 2.1. Sikhî, Pâr. 1. 3. Siggava, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc. Siva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Sudinna Kalandakaputta, Pâr. 1. 5. Sundara, Pâr. 1. 10. 11. Sundarînandâ, Bhnî Pâr. 1, 1; 2, 1; Bhnî S. 5. 1; 6. 1. Supabbâ, Par. 1. 10. 23. Sumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3. Seniya, see Bimbisâra. Seyyasaka, S. 1. 1. Sonaka, P. 1. 1, pag. 2, 49 etc. Sobhita, Par. 4. 9. 7.

Harita, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.

B. GODS AND DEMONS.

Accharâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.
amanussa, Pâr. 3. 5. 28.
câtumahârâjikâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.
Tâvatiṃsā devâ, *ibidem*.
Tusitā devâ, *ibidem*.
devâ, devatâ, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 3. 3; 4.
8. 6; Pâc. 4. 2. 1; P. 6. 5, 11; 15.
14. 2.—rukkhe adhivatthā devatâ,
Pâc. 11. 1.—sadevaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.

nâga, nâgarâjâ, S 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 61. 1. – nâgî, Pâr. 1. 10. 4. Nimmânaratî devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9. Paranimmitavasavattî devâ, ibudem. peta, Pâr. 2. 6. 4; 3. 1. 5. — petî, Pâr. 1. 10. 14; S. 2. 2. 1. etc. Brahmaloka, Brahmakâyikâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9. — sabrahmaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.

238 INDEX I.

bhummâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9. Maṇikaṇtha nâgarâjâ, S. 6. 1. 3. Mârakâyikâ devatâ, Pâr. 3. 1.—samâraka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq. yakkha, Pâr. 3. 1. 5.; 5. 24 sq.; 4. 9.—yakkhî, yakkhinî, Pâr. 1. 10. 14; S. 2. 2. 1, 4. 3 etc. Yâmâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.

Gotamaka cetiya, N. 1. 1.

C. NATIONS AND TRIBES, GEOGRAPHICAL NAMES, ETC.

Aggâlava cetiva, N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1; 10.1; 11.1; 20.1. Aciravatî, Pâr. 2. 7. 30; Pâc. 53. 1; 84. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 2. 1; 21. 1. Andhavana, Par. 1. 10. 18; 2. 7. 36; N. 5. 1. Ambatittha, Pâc. 51. 1. Ârâmikagâmaka, N. 23. 1. Âļavî, Âļavaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 7 sq., 30; S. 6. 1; N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1, 2; 10.1; 11.1; 20.1; P. 8.1. Isigilipassa, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S. 8. 1. 4. Uttarakuru, Par. 1. 2. Uttarâpathaka, Pâr. 1. 2. Kannakujjâ, Pâr. 1. 4. Kapilavatthu, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc. 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pâț. 4. 1; Bhut Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1 .- Kâpilavatthava, P. 8. 1. 24. Kalandakagâma, Pâr. 1. 5. Kalandakanivâpa, see Veluvana. Kâlasilâ, S. 8. 1. 4. Kâlinga, Pâr. 4. 9. 3. Kâsî, S. 13. 1. 3, 5; Pâc. 84. 3. Kiţâgiri, S. 13. 1. Kokanada pâsâda, Sekh. 55 sq. Kosambi, Par. 2. 7. 48; S. 7. 1; 12. 1; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pâc. 5. 2; 12. 1; 19.1; 51.1; 54.1; 71.1; Sekh. 51; P. 8. 1 .- Kosambaka, P. 5. 10. Kosalà janapadâ, N. 16. 1; Pâc. 6. 1; 31. 2; 36. 1; 67. 1; 85. 2 sq.; Bhni S. 3. 3 sq.; Bhni Pâc. 17. 1. Comp. Index I A, s.v. Pasenadi. Gangâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 5. 8; S. 6. 1. 3.

Gijjhakûţa, Pâr. 2. 1. 1 sq., 7. 11; 3. 5. 13; 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 4; 9. 1.

Gomatakandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4. Ghositârâma, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 12. 1; 19. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1; Sekh. Campâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; P. 17. 67 sq.-Campeyyaka, P. 5. 9. Cetiyâ, Pâc. 51. 1. Corapapâta, S. 8. 1. 4. Jambudipa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3 .- Jambusirivhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc. Jâtiyâvana, Pâr. 1. 10. 17. Jivakambavana, S. 8. 1. 4. Jetavana (Sâvatthiyam . . . Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme), S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An. 1. 1, 2; N, 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1; 7. 1 etc. P. 15. 1. 1.

Takkasilâ, Pâc. 2. 1.

Tapodâ, Pâr. 4. 9. 4; Pâc. 57. 1.—

Tapodakandarâ, Tapodârâma, S. 8.
1. 4.

Tambapaṇṇi, P. 1. 1 pag. 3, 5, 49 etc.

Tindukakandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4.

Nalerupucimanda, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.

Bhnî Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1.

paccantimâ janapadâ, Pâc. 57. 7; P.
6. 4. 5.

Pativâloka Pâc. 34. 1: 66. 1.

Nigrodhârâma, N. 17. 1; 22.1; Pâc.

23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1;

Paţiyâloka, Pâc. 34. 1; 66. 1. Payâgapatiţthâna, Pâr. 1. 4. Pilindagâmaka, N. 23. 1.

Badarikârâma, Pâc. 5. 2. Bârâṇasî, Pâr. 1. 4; 2. 7. 47; Sekh. 69. NAMES. 239 *

Bhaggâ, Pâc. 56. 1; Sckh. 55 sq.; P. 8. 1.
Bhaddavatikâ, Pâc. 51. 8.
Bhaddiya, Pâr. 1. 10. 17.
Bhârukacchaka, Pâr. 1. 10. 22.
Bhesakaļāvana, Pâc. 56. 1; Sckh. 55 sq.

Magadhamahâmatta, Pâr. 2. 1. 4.—
Mâgadha, *ibidem*. Comp. Bimbisâra (Index I A.).
majjhimâ janapadâ, P. 6. 4.
Maddakucchi, S. 8. 1. 4.
Malla, see Dabba (Index I. A.).
Mahâvana, Pâr. 1. 4, 5, 6, 10, 19 sq.;
3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc.
8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnî
Pâc. 52. 1.

Râjagaha, Pâr. 1. 10. 11, 23; 2. 1, 7. 45; 4. 9; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1; 18. 1; 23. 1; 26. 1; Pâc. 13. 1; 29. 1, 2; 32. 1, 7; 34. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57. 1; 65. 1; 66. 1; 81. 1; Pât. 2. 1; Bhnt Pâc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81. 1; P. 8. 1. Rohana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Liechavi, Pâr. 1. 5. 8; 4. 9. 5; Bhnt
S. 2. 1.—Liechavikumârakâ, Pâr.
1. 10. 25.

Vaggumudâ (Vaggumudâtfriya), Pâr. 3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. 1. Vajjî, Pâr. 1. 5, 7; 4. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. 1. — Vajjigâma, Pâr. 1. 5. 4. — Vajjiputtaka, Pâr. 1. 7, 10. 2. Vebhâra, S. 8. 1. 4. Verañjâ (Verañja), Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq. Veļuvana (Kalandakanivâpa), Pâr. 4. 9. 1; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1, 18. 1; 26. 1; Pâc. 13. 1; 29. 1; 32. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57. 1; 65. 1; 81. 1; Pât. 2. 1;

Bhnt Pâc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81. 1. Vesâlt, Pâr. 1. 4 sqq., 10. 19 sq., 25; 2. 7. 46; 3. 1. 1 sq.; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 1. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnt S. 2. 1; Bhnt Pâc. 52. 1; P. 6. 10; 8. 1.—Vesâlika, Pâr. 1. 7, 10. 2.

Sakkâ (comp. Mahânâma, Index I A.) N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc. 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1; Bhnì Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1; P. 8. 1.

Sakyakula, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyaputta, see Index II, comp. Upananda, Hatthaka (Index I A.).—samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ, see Index IV. Comp. Sâkiya.

Samkassa, Pår. 1. 4.
Sattapanniguhå, S. 8. 1. 4.
Sappasonihkapabbbåra, S. 8. 1. 4.
Sappinikå, Pår. 4. 9. 6.
Sakiyå, Säkiyaniyo, Säkiyadåsakå,
Påt. 4. 1.
Säketa, N. 1. 2; 6. 2; 21. 2; Påc.

27. 2; 28. 2; 58. 1; Bhnî S. 3. 2;
Bhnî Pâc. 35. 1.
Sâgalâ Pâr 2, 7, 49.

Sâgalâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.

Sâvatthi (see also the passages quoted s. v. Jetavana), Pûr. 1. 10. 18, 24; 2. 7. 35 sq.; S. 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An. 1. 1; N. 5. 1; 6. 2; 15. 1; 16. 1; 30. 1; Pûc. 6. 1; 7. 1; 9. 1; 25. 1; 27. 2; 28. 2; 31. 1, 2; 36. 1; 58. 1; 66. 1; 67. 1; 82. 1; 84. 2, 3; 85. 2 sq.; Pût. 1. 1; 3. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 2. 1; 3. 2 sqq.; 4. 1; Bhnî N. 2. 1; Bhnî Pûc. 1. 1; 11 sqq.; 17. 1; 35. 1; 55 sqq.; P. 8. 1; 15. 1. 1.

Sîtavana, S. 8. 1. 4. Suṃsumāragira, Pâc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.

Soreyya, Pâr. 1. 4.

Himavanta, S. 6. 1. 4.

II. THE BUDDHA.

Angtrasa, P. 3. 5. anantadassi, P. 4. 4. âdiceabandhu, P. 8. 1. 27, 2. 9 sq.; 14. 6; 17. 11 etc. Gotama, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq., 4; S. 10. 1; | bhagavâ, P. 6. 3 et passim. - bhagavâ Pâc. 32. 8; 41. 1; P. 8. 1. 27. jina, P. 18. 21.-jinasâsana, Bhnî Pâr. 3. 2; Bhnt S. 4. 2.—anantajinena tâdinâ, P. 17. 75 sq. tathâgata; Pâr. 1. 1. 2 sq., 2. 1, 3. 4, 4; 4. 1. 2 sq.; Pâc. 8. 1; 51. 1, P. 6. 3; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq. dhammasâmî, Pâr. 2. 1. 2. buddha (buddho bhagavâ, buddhâ bhagavanto), Pâr. 1. 1. 1 etc., 3. 1; 4. 1. 2; S. 13. 1. 6; Pâc. 4. 2. 1; 7. 4. 1; 8. 1; P. 6. 2; 8. 1. 27, 2. 9 seq.; 17. 11 etc.; 18. 5.—buddha (or, bhagavâ Gotamo), dhamma, samgha, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; 1. 7; An. 1. 2. 1; P. 15. 1. 14, etc. Comp. S. 12. 1.-buddhacanda, buddhâdicea, P. 3. 2 .- buddhavacana, Pâc. 22. 1.-buddhânubuddha, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.—sambuddha, P. 8. 2. 6.—

abhisambuddha, Par. 1. 1. 4 .sammasambuddha, sammasambodhi, Pâr. 1. 1. 4; 4. 9. 3.-paccekabuddha, P. 6. 2. araham sammâsambuddho, Pâr. 1. 1. 1. - bhagavâ jânam passam araham sammâsambuddho, P. 1. 1 et passim. mahesi, P. 18. 2. lokavidû, Pâr. 1. 1. 1. Sakyaputta, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.-Sakyamuni, P. 3. 5 .- samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ, see Index IV. satthâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 4 .- satthuvanna, N. 18. 2; 19. 2. sugata, Pâr. 1. 1. 1, 3. 4; P. 8. 2. 46; 18. 29, 40.—sugatangula, Pâc. 87 .- sugatacîvarappamâna, Pâc. 92. sugatavidatthi, S. 6. 1. 6, 2. 1; 15. 1 sq.; Pâc. 89 sqq.; Bhnì Pâc. 22, 1. The six Buddhas who preceded Gotama, Pâr. 1. 3.

THE DHAMMA. III.

Akiriya, akiriyavâda, Pâr. 1. 1. 3. agatigamana, P. 6. 4. 1. 10 sq. attabhâvapatilâbha, Pâr. 4. 9. anattâ, P. 3. 1. anantara, P. 18. 22 sq. Comp. anantarika. anariyavohâra, P. 6. 4. anâgâmî, anâgâmiphala, Pâr. 4. 1; 4 ; Pâc. 8. animitta, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2. anupâdâ, P. 12. 2. Comp. upâdâna. antaggâhika, P. 6. 10. antarâyika, Pâc. 68. 1 sq.; 69. 2; 70. 1 sq. appanihita, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.

(abhinna,) chalabhinna, Par. 4. 1; Pâc. 8. abhinibbidhâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq. araham (arahâ), Pâr. 1. 1. 1, 10. 17; 4. 1, 8. 3, 8. 11, 8. 14; Pâc. 8; 53. 1; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 8. 2. 53.—arahatta, Pâr. 1. 5. 9; S. 8. 1. 1. - arahattaphala, Pâr. 4. 4. ariyapuggala, P. 6. 2. ariyamagga, see magga. ariyavohâra, P. 6. 4. avijjâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 4 sq.-avijjâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8. asubha, asubhabhavana, Par. 3. 1.

âghâtavatthu, âghâtapaṭivinaya, P. 6. 9, 10. ânañja, Pûr. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 9. 6. ânantarika, P. 6. 5. Comp. anantara. ânâpânasatisamâdhi, Pûr. 3. 1. 3. âbhicetasika, P. 6. 7. âsava, Pûr. 1. 1. 8, 5. 11; 4. 8. 12; P. 6. 2, 7; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.—âsayatthâniyâ dhammâ, Pûr. 1. 3. 4.

iddhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1. 3. iddhipâda, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2. iddhipâṭıhâriya, N. 23. 1. 3.—mahiddhika, Pâr. 4. 8. 3.

indriya, Pûr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2. ekindriya jîva, S. 7. 1. Comp. jîvitindriya.

uechedavâda, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.
uttarimanussadhamma, Pâr. 4. 1 sq.;
N. 23. 1. 3; Pâc. 8; P. 8. 2. 7.
upapajjati, Pâr. 1. 5. 11.
upapâta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7.
(upâdâna,) anupâdâ, anupâdâya, Pâr.
1. 3. 2; P. 12. 2.—anupâdâna, saupâdâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2.
upckkhaka, upckkhâsatipârisuddhi,
Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
uppajjati, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.

ekodibhâva, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.

kappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6; 4. 9. 7.—samvatṭakappa, vivaṭṭakappa, samvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6. kanıma, Pâr. 4. 9. 2 etc.—kammapatha, P. 6. 10.—yathâkammûpaga, Pâr. 1. 1. 7. kāma, S. 1. 1. 2, etc.—kâmaguṇa, Pâr. 3. 2 sq.—kâmâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8. kâyasaṃkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3. kilesa, kilesapahâna, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.

cakkhu (dıbba), Pâr. 1. 1. 7; P. 6. 7. citta, Pâr. 1. 1. 5 sq.; 1. 3. 2; 3. 1. 3, 3; 4. 2 sq.; S. 1. 1. 1; 2. 1. 2, 2. 1; 3. 1. 2, 2; P. 15.8.14. sq.—

cittasamkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.—cittuppâda, Pâr. 2. 7. 2.—acittaka, sacittaka, kusalacitta, akusalacitta, abyâkatacitta, P. 16. 1.—adhicitte, P. 15. 1. 5.—paracittavidû, Pâr. 4. 8. 6. cuta, cuti, Pâr. 1. 1. 6, 7. cetanâ, S. 1. 2. 1.—saŭcetanika, S. 1. 1; 2, etc.

jtvitindriya, Pâr. 3. 3. jhâna, Pâr. 1. 1. 5 ; 4. 1, 3 sq. ; Pâc. 8 ; P. 6. 7.—jhâyt, S. 8. 1. 4.

ñâŋa, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.—
ñâŋadassana, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8.
2; P. 12. 2; 15. 8. 13.—alamariyañâṇadassana, Pâr. 4. 1. 3, 2.

tapoguna, S. 8. 2. tejodhâtu, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 51. 1.

ditthadhammika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7. 2; 19. 2 sq. ditthâsaya, Pâr. 1. 1. 8. dukkha, dukkhasamudaya, dukkhanirodha, dukkhanirodhagâminî paţipadā, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.

nibbâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2; P. 3. 1; 8. 2. 53.—nibbuta, P. 18. 5.—parinibbuta, P. 6. 3.—anupàdâparinibbâna, P. 12. 2.

niraya, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 5. 11; 3. 4. 9, 5. 29; 4. 1. 2 sq.; 4. 9; Bhnì Pâc. 19. 6 sq.; P. 15. 13. 1 etc.—mahâniraya, Pâr. 4. 9. 4.—nerayıka, Pâc. 2. 2.

paccekabuddha, P. 6. 2.
paññakkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—adhipaññaya, P. 15. 1. 5.
paṭibhāna, P. 6. 5; 15. 8. 11 sq.
paṭsambhidā, P. 15. 8. 14 sq.
pāramî, P. 3. 3.
puthujjana, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1
sqq.; 6. 2.
punabbhayābhinibbatti, Pār. 1. 1. 3.

pettivisaya, Bhnî Pâc. 19. 2. 2. (phala,) âgataphala, An. 1. 2. 1 .phalasacchikiriya, Par. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2. bala, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2. bojjhanga, ibidem. bodhipakkhika, Pâr. 1. 7. bhavâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8. bhâvanâ, Pâr. 1. 7. magga, ariyamagga, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 8. 2. 41.-maggabhâvanâ, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2. mano, Pâr. 3. 3. lokadhamma, P. 6. 8. vicâra, Pâr. 1. 1. 5. vijjâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq ; 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2 .- tevijja, Pâr. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. viññâṇa, Pâr. 3. 3. vitakka, Par. 1. 1. 5 .- kâmavitakka, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2, 5. 3. parivitakka, S. 8. 1. 1 etc. vidhamâna, P. 6. 9. vinîvaranatâ, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2. vibhava, P. 8. 2. 53. vimutti, P. 12, 2, -vimuttikkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13 -vimuccati, vimutta, Pâr. 1. 1. 8, 3. 2 .- yathâvimutta, P. 15. 8. 14 sq.—vimocayati, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.-cetovimutti, paňňávimutti, P. 6 7. 11.—vimokkha, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 12. 2. Comp. saññâvimokkha. vîtarâga, avîtarâga, Pâr. 1. 3. 2; 3.

pubbenivâsa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6; P. 6. 7.

sakadâgâmî, sakadâgâmiphala, Pâr. 4. 1, 4; Pâc. 8. sagga, Pâr. 1. 1. 7; 3. 2 sq.; 3. 4. 9 sq.; 3, 5, 29; S. 1, 3, 1, 2; P. 15. 13. 1 etc. samkhâra, samkhata, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; P. 3. 1. saññâvimokkha, P. 6, 2. ьаййода, S. 1. 1. 2. saññojana, Pâr. 4. 8. 5. satipatthâna, Par. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2. Comp. Pâc. 51, 1 .- satim upatthapeti, Pâr. 3. 1. 3, comp. Pâr. 1. 1. 5. satta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 2. 2; 4. 9; P. 6. 7. samâdhi, Pâr. 4. 3 sq., 9. 6; N. 5. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 4. 1. 15; 12. 2.samâdhikkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13 .samâdhija, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.--ânâpânasatisamâdhi, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.-samâdahati, ibidem .- samâhita, Pâr. 1. 1. 5 sq. samâpatti, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 2. 2; 8. 2.—asubhasamâpatti, Pâr. 3. 1. samparâyıka, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7. 2; 10.5; 12 3; 19.2 sq. sambodhiparâyana, Pâr. 1. 3. 4. sammappadhâna, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2. sâmukkamsa, P. 6. 4. sîla, P. 4. 1. 15 .- sîlakkhandha, S. 8. 2; P. 15. 2. 9, 8. 13-adhisîle, P. 15, 1, 5, suññata, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc 8. 2. sekha (asekha), Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq ; 2. 1. 1 sqq. sotâpanna, sotâpatti, sotâpattiphala, Pâr. 1. 3. 4; 4. 1, 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 8.

IV. THE SAMGHA. ECCLESIASTICAL LAW. LITERATURE.

Akappiya, P. 6. 5. agàrava, P. 4. 1. 1, 8, 10. aññabyâkaraṇa, aññaṃ byâkaroti, Pâr. 4. 2; 4. 8. 1, 8; P. 15. 4. 10. aññavâdaka, Pâc. 12. aññavihita, P. 15. 14. 4.

atthaka, P. 17. 81 sq. atthavácika, P. 6. 8. atiritta, anatiritta, Pâc. 35. 2 sq.; 36. 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 15. 4. 4.—akatâtiritta, katâtiritta, P. 6. 5. attādāna, P. 15. 5. 5.

```
atthata, P. 14. 1. Comp. kathına.
atthâra, atthâraka, anatthâraka, P. 14.
  1. 4; 2 sq. Comp. kathina.
adutthulla, see dutthulla.
addhânasamutthâna, P. 3. 11, 49 sqq.
adhammakamma, Pâc. 12. 3 etc.
adhikarana, S. 8. 1. 9, 2; 9. 1 sq;
  Pâc. 63; Bhnî S. 7. 1 sq.; Bhnî
  Pâc. 45; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8,
  14, 16; 2. 6, 8, 14, 16; 4. 1. 1,
  17; 4.3; 4.5.1 etc.; 4.17, 20;
  9. 1. 1 sq.; 9. 14; 12. 3; 13. 1;
  15. 3. 2; 15. 10. 1 sq.; 19, 5. 2.—
  adhikaranasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1 .-
  adhıkaranasamatha, vol. iv. p. 207.
  351.
adhitthânuposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.
adhittheti (adhitthati, adhitthita, adhi-
  tthâna, adhitthâtabba), N. 1. 3, 4;
  3, 2, 2 sqq.; 22, 2; 23, 2; 28, 2;
  Pâc, 19 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 1, 2; 2, 1
  sq.; P. 6. 2, 5, 9, 11; 14. 2 sq.;
  18. 28.
adhipâtimokkha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.
anaññapâcittiya, P. 6. 4; 8. 2. 9 sq.
ananuññâtasamutthâna, P. 3. 11, 60 sq.
anavasesa, see savasesa.
anâdariya, Pâc. 54; Sckh. 1 sqq.;
  Bhnî Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 2; 18. 43.
anâmantacâra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.
aniyata, An. 1 sq.; P. 8. 2. 38.
anissita, see nissaya.
anupaññatti (annpaññatta), P. 1. 1. 1
  sqq; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 6. 1, 3, 5, 10;
annmodaka (ananumodaka), P. 14. 1
  sq., 4.
annyoga, P. 6. 3; 15. 5. 4, 7; 7. 4;
  8. 8. - anuyogavatta, P. 10. 5;
anuloma (anulomika), P. 10. 4 sq.
anuvâdamûla, P. 4. 1. 1, 14; 6. 6.
anuvâdâdhikaraņa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P.
  4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
anuvijjaka, P. 10. 3; 11. 1, 4; 12. 1.
anusandhivacanapatha, P. 6. 5, 10;
  10.7 sq.; 10.18 sq.; 11.5; 15.3.6,
  4. 8, 5. 8 etc.
```

```
anussâvanâ (anussâvanato), P. 13.7;
  15. 3. 9; 15. 10. 9; 15. 11, 12;
  19. 1.
antarâyika (anantarâyika), P. 6. 1, 11.
antarubbhâra, P. 14. 7. Comp. N.
  1. 3. 1.
antevâsî (antevâsika), Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq.;
  4. 8. 3; S. 5. 4. 14; 9. 2. 3; Pâc.
  17. 2. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 34. 2. Comp.
  Pâc. 83. 3. -- antevâsibhikkhunî
  (antevâsinî), Pâr. 2. 7. 45; Bhnî
  Pâr. 1.1; Bhnî S. 3.1; 9.1; Bhnî
  Pâc. 11 sqq.; 18, 1; 27, 1;
  35, 2,
apalokanakamma, Pâc 79. 2; P. 6. 2;
  13. 3; 19. 1, 3.
appatikamına, see sappatikamma.
appamattakavissajjaka, Pâc. 13. 3;
  81. 2; P. 15. 13. 1.
abbhutadhamma, Par. 1. 3. 2 sq.
abbheti (abbhâna), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnî
  S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3;
  vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.-
  abbhânâraha, P. 15. 14. 7.
abbhokâsıka, P. 6. 5, 15, 6. 6.
abhidhamma, Pâc. 72. 2. 3;
                                Bhnî
  Pâc. 95, 2; P. 3, 5; 15, 1, 4.
abhivinaya, P. 1. 1, 1 sqq.; 15, 1. 4.
abhisamâcârika, P. 15. 1 5.
amûlhavinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.;
  6. 3; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1,
  4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
arunuggamana (arunugga), N. 1. 3. 2;
  2, 3; 3, 2, 2; 21, 3; 29, 2; Pâc.
  37. 2; 85. 5; Bhnî S. 3. 5; Bhnî
  N. 1. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 15. 2; P. 6.
  2, 7, 8, 11; 17. 3 sq. Comp. Pac.
  5. 3. 3; 49. 2; P. 14. 1, 4; 18. 31.
avippavâsa, P. 18. 1.
avissajjiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.
avebhañgiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.
asâdhârana, see sâdhârana.
```

âgantuka, Pâr. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 5;

âgama, P. 12. 1, comp. 13. 6.--âgatâ-

10, 10,

gama, Pâc. 83. 1.

Pâc. 8. 1; P. 6. 4; 9. 1. 3; 15.

244 INDEX IV.

```
âgâlhâya ceteti, P. 6. 3.
âcarinî, Bhnî S. 2. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 61.
   2; 62. 2, etc.
âcariya, l'âr. 1. 8. 2. sq.; S. 9. 2. 3;
   Pâc. 65. 2 .- âcariyaparamparâ, P.
   6. 5. 10.
âcâravipatti, P. 4. 5. 2; 4. 6; 8. 2.
   5; 9, 1, 8 sq.; 10, 22; 11, 1,
âjîvavipatti, P. 4. 5. 4; 8. 2. 7.
âdikammika, Pâr. 1, 9, 8 etc.
âdibrahmacariyaka, P. 15. 1. 5.
âpatti, P. 4. 1. 1 sqq., 6. 5; 6. 1
  sqq.; 17. 1 seq. et passim .- apatta-
  dhikarana, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6.
  2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.-
   âpattikkhandha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;
   1. 4, 8, 12, 16; 2. 4, 8, 12, 16; 4.
   1. 1, 3; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 sq.; 4. 6. 5;
   17. 75 sq.-apatisamutthana, see
  samutthâna. -- âpattisamgaha, P. 19.
  5. 1.
âraññaka, Par. 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N.
  15. 1. 1 sq.; Pâț. 4; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 1.
ârâma, Pâr. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2; 2. 4. 1,
  10; 4, 1, 3; S, 2, 1, 1; 3, 1; 8, 1,
  7; l'âc. 31. 1; 37. 1; 50. 2. 2;
  84. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 3. 2, 14; 29. 2;
  Bhnî l'âc. 41; 51; 84. 2.- ârâma-
  kotthaka, S. 8. 1. 7 .- aramavatthu,
  Pâr. 2. 4. 13: 4. 1. 3.-ârâmûpa-
  câra, N. 29. 2 .- ajjhârâma, N. 18.
  2; Pâc. 83. 2 sq.
ârânuka, Pàr. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 3; N.
  18. 2; 19. 2; 23. 1; Pâc. 14. 2;
  25. 2; Bhuî Pâc. 51. 4 .- ârâmika-
  pesaka, P. 15, 13, 14.
âvasatha, Bhnî Pâc. 48 .- âvasathacî-
  vara, Bhnî Pâc. 47 .- âvasathapinda,
  Pâc. 31. 1 sq.-ajjhâvasathe, N.
  18. 2.
âvâsa, N. 6. 2, etc.-âvâsapalibodha,
  P. 14. 6.
âvâsika, Pâr. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 1;
  P. 6. 4; 15. 10. 10, 13. 1.
âveni, P. 15. 10. 10.
âsâvacchedika, P. 14. 6. sq.
itivuttaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
```

```
ukkoțeti (ukkoța, ukkoțana), Pâc. 63;
  P. 9. 1. 1 sq.
ukkhipati (ukkhitta, ukkhittaka), Bhnî
  Pâr. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 4. 1 sq.;
  Bhnî Pâc. 53. 1; P. 6. 1, 2; 17.
  49 sq.; 18, 4.-ukkhittânuvattaka,
  P. 9. 1. 11.
ukkhepaniyakamma, Pâc. 6. 3; 7. 1;
  19. 1. 3.
ujjhapanaka, Pac. 13, 1 sq.
udâna, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq ; Pâc. 22. 1.
uddâlanaka, Pâc. 88; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.
uddharana, P. 19. 1. 12 .- Comp.
  paccuddharati.
upajjha, Pâr. 1. 10. 6.-upajjhâya,
  Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 1. 5.
  8; 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 38. 1; 65. 2;
  Bhuî Pâc. 52. 1 .- upajihâ, upajihâ-
  yâ, Bhuî S. 2. 2; Bhuî Pâc. 61. 2;
  62. 2; 69. 2 etc.
upatthâka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46; S. 7. 1; N.
  8, 1; 9, 1; 10, 1; 27, 1; Pâc, 19,
  1.-upatthâkakula, Pâr. 2. 7. 25,
  45, 47; An. 1. 1; Pâc. 46. 1 sq.;
  Bhnî Pâc. 26. 1; 29. 1.
upatthânasâlâ, Pâr. 3. 1. 2; Pâc. 5. 1;
  15. 2; 16. 2; 17. 2.
upasampadâ (upasampâdeti, upasam-
  panna), Pâr. 1. 5. 4; 1. 7; 1. 8. 1;
  1. 10. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 2; Pâc.
  21. 3; 65. 1 sq.; 77. 1 sq.; Bhnî
  Pâc. 77. 1; 78. 1; P. 5. 1. 1; 6. 2,
  5, 6, 8, 10, 11; 7. 1; 15. 1. 4 sq.;
  17. 21 sq., 55 sq.; 18. 21, 39; 19.
  1. 9; 19. 3.—Comp. ekatoupasam-
  pannâ.
upassaya, see bhikkhunûpassaya.
upâsaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; 1. 8. 2; 2. 7.
  43; 3.2; 4.3; 4.8.7; S.5.2;
  13. 1. 3 sq ; N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; 18. 2;
  19. 2; Pâc. 4. 1; 5. 1; 31. 1; 41.
  1; 51. 1; 83. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1;
  Bhn? N. 2, 1; 4, 1; 6, 1; 7, 1;
  Bhnî Pâc. 1, 1; 8, 1; 30, 1,-
  upâsikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 23 sq.; An.
  1. 1, 2. 1; 2. 1 sq.; Pâc. 7. 2;
```

uposatha, S. 8. 3. 1; 9. 2. 3; Bhnî

```
uposathagga, Pâr. 2. 7. 44.—uposa-
  thapucchaka, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhnî Pâc.
  59.—uposathika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33.
  5; Pât. 3. 4.
ubhâhikâ, P. 6. 10; 15. 9. 1 sq.; 19.
ubbhata, N. 1. 2, 3; 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1
  sq.-ubbhâra, P. 6. 8; 14. 3. Comp.
  sahubbhâra, antarubbhâra.
ubhatobyañjanaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
ubhatosamgha, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhuî Pâr.
  1. 2. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 30. 1; 57; vol.
  iv. p. 242.
ummattaka, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8 etc.
ekatoupasampannâ, N. 4. 2. 2; 5. 3.
   2; Pâc. 23. 3; 26. 2; 29. 3; Pâț.
   1. 2.
ekavâcika, P. 17. 21 sq.
ekâsanika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 11.
elakalomakasamutthâna, P. 1. 1 pâc.
   6, 31, 32, 37, 38 etc.; P. 2. 1 pâc.
   1, 6 etc.; P. 3. 11, 41 sqq.
 chi bhikkhu, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21.
   -ehi bhikkhunî, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
 okâsakamma, P. 6. 3; 11. 3; 12. 2;
   15. 2. 8, 3. 2, 4. 7, 5. 4, 9. 4.
 onojeti, Pâc. 82. 1.
 opamma, P. 12. 2.
 ovadati, ovâda, Pâc. 21 sq.; 26. 1;
    Bhnî Pâc. 56. 2; 58; 59; 68. 2;
   P. 15. 8. 7 sq. Comp. bhikkhuno-
   vâdaka.--ovâdupasamkamana, Pâc.
   21. 3.
 osârcti, Pâc. 21. 3; 22. 2; 69. 2. 3;
    Bhnî Pâr. 3, 2, 1; Bhnî S. 4, 1 sq.;
   P. 6. 2.—osâraņâ, osâraņiya, P. 6.
    2; 19. 1. 12; 19. 3.
 ohiyyaka, N. 5. 1. 2; Pâc. 42. 2.
 kathina, N. 1. 2, 2. 1. sq.; 3. 1 sq.;
    28, 2; Pâc. 32, 9, 1; 46, 6; Bhnî
    N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 29. 2; 30.
```

1; P. 6. 2, 8; 14. 1 sq.; 18. 31.-

kathinaka, P. 5. 1.7.-kathinatthâra,

P. 6, 5; 15, 14, 1. - kathinasam-

Pâc. 59; P. 5. 1. 2; 6. 2, 3; 11.

2, 5.—uposathakamma, P 7. 1.—

```
utthâna (kathinaka), P. 1. 1 niss.
  23, 28, 29, pâc. 14, 15 etc.; P. 2.
  1 niss. 1, pac. 15 etc.; P. 3. 10,
  37 sqq.-kathinuddhâra, N. 28. 2;
  Bhnî Pâc. 30; P. 14. 6, 7. Comp.
  atthâra, ubbhata.
katıkâ, Pâr. 4. 8. 14; N. 10. 1. 2;
  15. 1.-katikasanthâna, S. 8. 1. 4.
kappa (kappakata, akappakata), Pâc.
  58, 2; Bhnî S. 2, 1 sq.; P. 18.
  28, 40,
kappiya, N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5 .-
  kappiyakâraka, N. 20. 2; Pâc. 40.
  3.-kappiyakata, akappiyakata, Pâc.
  35. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.
kamma, Pâc. 63; 79. 1 sq.; 80. 1
  sq.; Bhnî S. 4. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 53.
  1; P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5, 7; 8. 2. 31; 9.
  1. 3, 7; 12. 3; 13. 1, 3; 15. 1. 6
   sq., 2. 1 sq., 3. 5, 8. 1, etc.; 17. 71
   sq., 83 sq , 89 sq.; 18. 24 sq.; 19.
   1.--kammadosa, P. 6. 2; 17. 67
   sq., 85 sq.-kammappatta, P. 19 1.
   6 sq., 13. - kammalakkhana, P. 19.
   1. 2 .- kammavatthu, P. 6. 2 -
   kammavâcâ, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12.
   2; Pâc. 80. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 3. 2. 1;
   P. 7. 1, etc.-kammavipatti, kamma-
   sampatti, P. 17. 69 seq., 87 seq.;
   comp. 19. 1.-kammâkamma, P. 15.
   10. 10 .- kammaraha, P. 19. 1. 7,
   13 .- Comp. apalokanakamma, natti-
   kamma, etc.
 karanasannidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.
 kiccâdhikaraņa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4.
   6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
 kukkukata, P. 14. 1, 4.
 kuppa (akuppa, kuppati, kopeti), Pâc.
   80. 2; Bhuî S. 4. 1; P. 18. 18, 21.
 kulûpaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.; S. 4. 1.
   1; 4. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1. 1; 5. 5. 3;
   An. 1. 1; N. 18. 1; 23. 1. 2; Pâc.
   7. 1; 9. 1; 29. 1; Pât. 3. 3; P. 6.
    5.-kulûpikâ, Bhuî Pâc. 15. 1; 86. 1.
  Kosambaka, P. 5. 1. 10.
```

khajjabhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P.

15. 13. 10.

246 INDEX IV.

khandhaka, P. 3.6. - khandhasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.-kammakkhandhaka, bhikkhunîkhandhaka, P. 5. 1. khalupacchâbhattika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 12. khittacitta, Par. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8, etc.; Sekh. 75, 2; Bhuî Par. 1, 2, 3; 4. 2. 2, etc.; P. 18. 29. Comp. cittakkhepa. khîyadhamma, Pâc. 79; 81; Bhnî Pâc. 76. khîyanaka, Pâc. 13. 2 sq. khuddaka, P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 15 etc. - khuddakavatthuka, P. 5. 1. 15.-khuddânukhuddaka, Pâc. 72. gaņa, Pâc. 65. 2; Bhuî Pâr. 2; Bhuî S. 2. 1 sq.; 4. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Pâc. 26; 53; 60; 61. 2; P. 6. 3, 5; 13. 2; 11. 5; 15. 10. 10 .- gaṇabhojana, Pâc. 32; P. 6. 2, 5, 7; 15. 14. 1. gannka, P. 6. 4; 15. 8. 12. garuka, P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 9 sq.: 15, 1, 3; 15, 3, 4, etc.; 18. 9, 19, 27, 41 sq. garudhamma, Pâc. 21. 2 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 58. 2; 59. 2; P. 6. 8. gâthâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pâc. 72. 2. 3. gâmantara, Pâc. 66. 1 sq.; P. 17. 7 sq. gârayha, Pât. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Pât. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 42 sq. -vol. iii p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242. gârava, P. 4. 1. 1, 9. gilânapucchaka, Pâc. 39. 2; 56. 1; 57. 3. geyya, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq. catukkabhatta, S. 8. 1. 6. Campeyyaka, P. 5. 1. 9. cittakkhepa, P. 6. 5; 15. 4. 10, 6. 1.

cîvara, Pâr. 2. 2; 2. 7. 9, 17 sq.; 4.

6. 2; S. 9. 2. 3; N. 1. 2 sq.; 2-10;

25. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; 27. 1 sq.; 29. 1 sq.; Pâc. 25. 9; 32. 3 sqq.; 33.

3; 46. 3 sq.; 58 sqq.; 81 sq.; 92;

Bhnî N. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 23 sqq.; P.

6. 2; 14. 6; 17. 63 sq.; 18. 13.-

cîvarakamma, Pâr. 2. 7. 20; N. 20. 1; Pâc, 57, 6; 79, 1; 80, 1,cîvarakâlasamaya, N. 28. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 29 .- cîvaradhâranâ, P. 17. 61 sq.-eîvarapaţiggâhaka, P. 15. 13. 6.—cîvarapahbodha, P. 14. 6.-cîvarabhatta, N. 30. 1.-cîvarabhajaka, P. 15. 13. 7 .- cîvarasamkamanîya, Bhnî Pâc. 25 .- akâlacivara (kâlacîvara), N. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 2, 1 sq.; Bhnî Pàc. 27, 1; 30. 1 .- accekacîvara, N. 28. 1 sq. atirekacîvara, N. 1. 1 sq.; P 6 10. -gahapaticîvara, S. 9. 2. 3; 10. 1. tieîvara, Pâr. 1. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 1 sq.-ticîvarena avippavâsasammuti, N. 2. 2; P. 7. 1. Comp. vippavasati.-tecîvarika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 7. -thûpacîvara, P. 6. 5 .- vihâracîvara, N. 6. 2. euditaka, P. 6. 1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 4; 12. 1: 13. 2. - adhammacuditaka, dhammacuditaka, P. 12. 1. codeti (codâpeti, codanâ), S. 8. 3; 9. 3. 3; 13. 1. 7; Pâc. 76. 2; 78. 2; P. 6, 2, 4; 10, 1, 14 sq., 21 sq.; 11. 1, 3; 12. 2; 13. 2; 15. 4. 6, 5. 1 sq.; 18. 24 sq.-codaka, P. 6. 1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 1, 4, 5; 12. 1; 13. 2: 15. 5. 1 sq. - adhammacodaka, dhammacodaka, balacodaka, panditacodaka, P. 10. 1. 13 sqq.; 12. 1. -codanâvattliu, P. 6. 3 .- codetâ, P. 15. 2. 6, 8, etc. corîvutthâpanasamutthâna, P. 3. 11,

chanda, Pâc. 79.1; 80.1 sq.; Bhuî S. 4.1 sq.; P. 6.5; 19.1 6 sq.; 13.—chandâraha, P. 19.1.6 sq.; 13.—chandadayaka, P. 9.1.3. pârivâsikachandadâna, Bhnî Pâc.81. châdeti, châdanâ, P. 6.3; 17.1 sq., 65 sq.; 18.26. Comp.dutthullacchâdanâ. chejja, P. 17.57 sq.; 18.9, 30, 34. chedanaka, Pâc. 87; 89 sqq.; Bhnî Pâc. 22.1; P. 6.5, 6; 8.2.9 sq.

59.

jâtaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.

fiatti, S. 6. 2. 2; 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; 13. 1. 7; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pâc. 80. 1; P. 7. 1; 13. 7; 15. 3. 9; 17. 17 sq, 59 sq.; 19. 1.—nattıkamma, Pâc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13. 3; 19. 1, 3.—nattıkamma, S. 7. 2; Pâc. 79. 2; Pât. 3. 4; P. 6. 2; 13. 3; 19. 1, 3.—fiatticatutthakamma, Pâr. 1. 1. 8; Pâc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13. 3; 17. 13 sq.; 19. 1, 3.

thapeti (thapana), P. 5. 1. 19; 6. 3; 15. 7. 2 sq. 8. 7 sq. Comp. pavâraṇaṭṭhapana, pâtimokkhaṭṭhapana.

tajjaniyakamma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1, 3.

tassapâpiyyasikâ, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 6. 8; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.

tâvakâhka, Pâr. 2. 6. 2, 4; 2. 7. 40, 44; N. 5. 3. 3; Pâc. 81. 4; Bhuî Pâc. 28. 2.

tikabhojana, P. 6. 3.

tinavatthāraka, P. 1. 7, 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 7. 1; 8. 2 33; 9. 1. 3, 8 sq., 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351. titthiyapakkantaka, P. 19. 1. 9.

titthiyapakkantaka, P. 19. 1. 9. titthiyavatta, P. 6. 8.

thullaceaya, Pâr. 1. 9. 3, etc.; P. 8. 2. 39.

theyyasamvâsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.

theyyasatthasamuṭṭhâna, P. 2. 1 pâc. 11 sqq.; 3. 11, 52 sqq.

11 sqq.; 3. 11, 52 sqq. thera, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; N. 22. 2. 1; 23. 1. 1; Pâc. 21. 2; 29. 1; 40. 1; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 81. 1; P. 11. 5; 12. 1; 13. 1, 6; 15. 2. 5, 10. 10.

ditthâvikamma, P. 15. 2. 5, 4. 1 sq. daṭṭhivipatti, P. 4. 5. 3; 8. 2. 6; 10. 22; 11. 1, etc. dukkata, Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Sekh. 1 sqq. et passim. P. 8. 2. 47 sq.

duṭṭhulla (aduṭṭhulla), Pâc. 9; 64. 1 sq.; P. 6. 1; 8. 2. 1, 3; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.—duṭṭhullacehâdanâ, P. 17. 5 sq. duṭṭyapārājikasamuṭṭhâna, P. 3. 10, 17 sqq.

dubbhâsita, P. 8. 2. 49.
desanâ, P. 17. 51 sq.—desanâgâmî (adesanâgâmî), P. 6. 1, 5; 15. 4. 1; 17. 11 seq.

descti (desâpeti), N. 1. 3. 2, etc.; 15. 1. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Pâc. 22. 2; P. 6. 1, 4, 8: 9. 1. 19; 15. 4. 1, 17. 33 sq., 49 sq.

dhamma, Pâc. 4. 2; 5. 1; 7. 1 sq.; 23. 2; 68. 1 sq.; 83. 1; Sekh. 57 sqq.; P. 15. 3. 11.—cha dhammâ, Bhnî Pâc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.--Comp. padasodhamma. — dhammî kathâ, Pâc, 21, 1; Bhnî N. 10, 1; 11. 1; Bhuî P. 28. 1; 33. 1.dhammakathika, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2; 29. 3; 71. 2. Comp. N. 6. 1. 1.-dhammakamma, Pâc. 12. 3 etc. - dhammadesanasamutthâna, P. 3. 11, 51 sq.-dhammavinaya, Pâr 1. 5 10; 4 1. 3; S. 11. 1. dhuranikkhepasamuţţhâna, P. 2. 1 (comp. chap. 9) par. 3, 4, samgh. 4, 7, etc.

dhûtaguṇa, Pâr. 1. 5. 4. Comparañnaka, piṇḍapâtika, etc.

navakamma, Pâr. 3. 5. 9 sq., 29; Pâc. 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1; 57. 4.—navakammikâ, Bhnì Pâr. 1. 1. nâsanantika, P. 14. 6 sq.

nâseti (nâsita, nâsitaka), Pâr. 1. 9. 7, 10. 25; S. 8. 1. 9, Pâc. 70. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2; P. 6. 1, 8, 10, 11; 17. 21 sq.; 18. 10.

nikâya, P. 1. 1. 1 etc.

nicayasannidhi, P. 14. 1, 4. niceabhatta (niceabhattika), S. 8. 1. 6, 7; N. 18. 1; Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pât. 3. 4; Bhnî Pâc. 15. 1.

nitthânantika, P. 14. 6 sq.

248 INDEX IV.

nidâna, P. 6. 5. 10; 9. 1. 4 sq., 16

sq.; 12.3; 13. 1 sq.; 15. 4. 8. 5.

```
8, etc.-nidânasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
niddesa, P. 5. 1 sqq.
nimittakamma, P. 14. 1, 4.
niyata, aniyata, An. 1 sq ; P. 6. 1.
nissaggiya, N. 1 sqq.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.;
  P. 8. 2. 40; 14. 4 .- nissajjati, N.
  1. 3. 2; 2. 3; 3. 2. 2 etc.,
  Bhuî N. 1 sqq.
nissaya, N. 15. 1. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 10;
  11.2; 15.1.4 sq.-anissita, P. 6. 5;
  15. 1. 1 sq.—uissayakamma, P. 6. 3;
  7.1; 19.1, 3.-nissayapatippassaddhi,
  P. 6. 5, 6, 11.
nissâreti (nissâranâ), Bhnî S. 1. 2 : P.
  6. 2; 19. 1. 12. - nissâranîya, Bhnî
  S. 1 sqq.; P. 19. 3.
nettidhamma, P. 3. 62.
nesajjika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 9.
pamsukûla, Pâr. 2. 6. 4; 2. 7. 8, 21,
  30 sq., 36; N. 3. 2. 1; 15. 1. 1;
  16. 2; Pâc. 81. 4; P. 6. 5, 10 .--
  pamsukûlika, Pâr. 1. 5. 4; S. 9. 2.
  3; 10. 1; N. 15. 1, 1 sq.; Pâc. 40.
  1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 3.
pakkamanantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
pakkhika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pâţ.
paccakkhâti (paccâcikkhati), Pâr. 1, 7,
  8. 2 sq., 10. 2; Bhnî S. 7. 1 sq.
paceukkaddhana, P. 19. 1. 12.
paceuddhâra (paccuddharati, paccuddha-
  ta), N. 2. 3. 18 sq.; 29. 2; P. 14.
  2 sq.-paceuddhâraka, apaceuddhâ-
  raka, l'âc. 59.
pacchâsamana, Pâr. 1. 4; Pâc. 33. 4.
pañcasatika, P. 5. 1. 21.
paññatti, anupaññatti,
                         anuppanna-
  paññatti, sabbatthapaññatti, padesa-
  paññatti, sâdhâranapaññatti, asâdhâ-
  raņapaññatti, ekatopaññatti, ubhato-
  paññatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1
  sqq.; 6. 1, 3 .- paññatti, P. 6. 5,
  10; 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, etc .- paūnatta,
  P. 15. 13. 2; 19. 4.
```

patikkosati (patikkosa), Bhuî S. 4. 1;

```
P. 6. 2, 5; 19. 1. 6, 13.-appatikko-
  sanâ, P. 9. 1. 19.
patiggaha, P. 6. 9; 15. 4. 3; 18. 41
  sq .- apaţiggahita, paţiggahita, Pâc.
  40. 3; P. 15. 4. 4 .- paţiggahâpeti,
  Pâr. 2. 7. 21.
pațicodeti, Bhnî Pâr. 2.
paținnâ, paținnâya, P. 8. 2. 33; 10.
  7 sq.; 19. 1, 5. 2; vol. iv, p. 207,
  351, comp. P. 11. 2 .- paţiñîâta-
  karaņa, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7, 8; 2.
  7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 6. 7; 9. 1. 8 sq.,
  13 sq.; 15. 4. 6; 19. 4.
paţinissajjati, S. 10. 2, 3; 11. 1 sq.;
  12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq, etc.
paţipucchâ, P. 12. 2.
patippassaddhi (patippassambheti), S.
  10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 5. 6.
  11; 7, 1; 15, 2, 1 sq.
paţisâraniyakamma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1;
  19. 1, 3.
pathamaparajikasamutthana, P. 2. 1
  (comp. chap. 9), samgh. 3, 5, pac. 3,
  4 etc.: 3 10, 13 sqq.
pathamâpattika, Bhnî S. 1. 1 sq.
pannatti, P. 6. 4.
(patikamma,) sappatikamma, P. 15. 3.
  4.7.4.
patta, S. 9. 2. 3; N. 21; 22; Bhuî
  N. 1; P. 6, 11.-pattagâhâpaka,
  N. 22. 2; P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 13.—
  pattapiņdika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 13 .-
  atirekapatta, N. 21. 1 sq.
pattakalla, P. 6. 4.
padapacchâbhattha, P. 15. 3. 6, 4. 8,
  5. 8, etc.
padasodhammasamutthâna, P. 1. 1.
  pâc. 7, 22; 2, 1 pâc. 95; 3, 11,
pabbajjâ (pabbajati, pabbâjeti), Pâr.
  1. 5. 1 sq., 9; Pâc. 65. 1; Bhnî S.
  2. 1; P. 6. 10 .- vuddhapabbajita,
  Pâr. 1. 10. 26.
pabbajaniyakamma, S. 13. 1. 6 sq.;
  P. 6, 3: 7, 1: 19, 1, 3,
paramparabhojana, Pâc. 33; P. 6. 5.
parikathâ, P. 14. 1, 4.
```

parikappâvahâra, P. 6. 5.

```
parittâ, Bhn? Pâc. 49, 2.
paribhoga, P. 6. 4; 15. 13. 1.
Parivâra, P. 3. 7.
parivâsa, S. 1. 2. 2; Pâc. 9. 1; 64. 1;
  P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 11, 5; vol. iii.
  p. 186.--parivâsadâna, P. 7. 1;
  19. 1, 3. - paţicchannaparivâsa,
  apațicchannaparivâsa, suddhantapa-
  rivâsa, samodhânaparivâsa, P. 6. 2, 3.
parivena, Pâr. 3. 1. 1; Bhnî N. 10.
  1.--parivenavâsika, Bhnî N. 8. 1;
parisâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.;
  22. 1 sq.; 23. 1. 3; Pâc. 80. 2;
  Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1.—parisato, P. 19.
  1.-saparisa, Pâc. 32. 1.
palıbuddhati, Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2; 16.
  1; 49. 2. 3, comp. Pâc. 66. 1; 84.
  1; Bhnî Pâc. 7. 1.—palibodha, P.
  6. 2; 12. 2; 14. 2 sq., 6.
pavattinî, Bhnî Pâc. 69.
pavârana, pavâreti, pavârita, S. 8. 3.
  1; 9, 2, 3; N. 28, 1 sq.; Pâc, 21,
  3; 47. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 54. 2;
  57; P. 5. 1. 4; 6. 2, 3; 7. 1; 11.
  5; 13. 7; 15. 4. 5; 19. 3.—pavâ-
  ranathapana, P. 19. 3. Comp. tha-
  peti.-niccapavâranâ, punapavâranâ,
  Pâc. 47. 1.
pâcittiya, N. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 1 sq.;
  Pâc. 1 sqq.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.; Bhnî
  Pâc. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 41, etc.-
  anaññapâcittiya, P. 6. 4.
pâtidesaniya, Pâţ. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Pâţ.
  1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 42, etc.
pâtipadıka, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
  Pât. 3. 4.
pâtimokkha, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq , 8. 2;
  Pâc. 21. 2; 72 sq.; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;
  6. 5, 7, etc.; 14. 5; 15. 5. 6; 19.
  3.--pâtimokkhuddesa, P. 1. 1. 1
  sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 19. 3.-pâti-
  mokkhatthapana, P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 6
  sqq.; 19.3.—Comp.adhipâtimokkha.
pârâjika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11, 6, 7, 8. 5; 2.
  3; 3, 3, etc.; S. 8, 1, 9, 2, 1; 9.
• 1. 2, 2 sq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1 sqq.; P.
  8. 2. 32, 36.
```

```
pârivattaka, N. 5. 2 sq.; Pâc. 25.
  2 sq.
pârivâsika, P. 5. 1. 12; 15. 14. 7; 17.
  65 sq.; 18. 4 .- pârivâsıkachanda-
  dâna, Bhnî Pâc, 81.
pârisuddhi, pârisuddhiuposatha, P. 6.
  3, 5.
pitaka, P. 1. 1. 1, etc.; 3. 5 .- tipetak?,
  P. 1. 1. 1, etc.
pindaka, Par. 1. 5. 5; 4. 1. 1 sq.; S.
  13. 1. 3.
pindacârika, Pâr. 1. 10, 4; 3, 5, 2, 6;
  N. 8. 1; 9. 1; 27. 1; Pâc. 34. 1.
  Comp. Par. 4. 8. 2, 9. 1.
piņdapāta, Par. 3. 5. 6; 4. 6. 2, 9. 2;
  S. 8. 1. 5; Pâc. 29; 33. 2; 35. 1;
  36. 1; Sekh. 27 sqq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1.
  1 .-- pindapâtanîhâraka, Pâr. 3. 1. 1;
  N. 15. 1. 1 sq.—piņdapātika, Par.
  1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N. 15, 1. 1 sq.;
  P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 2.
puggalasamgaha, P. 19, 5, 1.
pubbakarana, P. 14. 2 sq.
pubbakicca, P. 6. 4.
phalabhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 1; P.
  15. 13. 9.
brahmadanda, P. 19. 1. 12.
bhaṇdâgârika, P. 15. 13. 5.
bhandukamma, P. 19. 1. 12.
bhattagga, Pâr. 3. 5. 3; S. 8. 1. 6;
  Bhnî S. 5. 1; 6. 1; P. 15, 10. 10.
bhattapaţipâţi, Pâc. 33. 1.
bhattavissagga, N. 4. 1; Pâc. 42. 1;
  Bhnt Pâc. 6. 1.
bhattuddesaka, S. 8, 1, 3; Pâc. 13.
  3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 3.
bhânaka (bhânikâ), Pâc. 29. 3; Bhnî
  N. 10. 1; 11. 1; Bhni Pûc. 28. 1;
  33. 1.
bhikkhu, Par. 1. 8. 1 et passim.
bhikkhunî, N. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1 sq.; 17.
  1 sq.; Pâc. 21 sqq.; 59., Pât. 1
  sq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1 sqq., etc.-bhi-
  kkhunîdûsaka, P. 19. 1. 9 .-- bhi-
  kkhunîsamgha, Bhnî Pâr. 1, etc.;
```

INDEX IV. P. 15. 8. 1 sq.-bhikkhunûpassaya (upassaya), N. 5. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 23. 1; 46. 6; 85. 5; Pâţ. 1. 2; Bhnî Pår. 1. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 8. 1; 9. 1; 35; 58. 1; 82. 1; 83. 1.-bhikkhunovadaka, Pac. 21. 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 17. 55 sq. Comp. ovadati .- bhikkhunovadakavagga, P. 25 sq.—bhikkhunovâdakasammuti, P. 7, 1: 15, 1, 12, bhûtârocanasamutthâna, P. 3. 11, 57 sq. bhedakaravatthu, S. 10. 2; P. 4. 1. 1, 16, 4, 7, 2; 9, 1, 7, bhedanaka, Pâc. 86; P. 8. 2. 9 sq. matikamma, P. 10. 1 sq. mâtikâ, N. 1. 3. 1; 2. 3; P. 3. 6; 6. 8; 14. 2 sq. mâuatta, S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnî S. 1. 2; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3; vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242. —mânattacârika, mânattâraha, P. 15. 14. 7. - patiechannamânatta, apaticchannamanatta, samodhanamanatta, P. 6. 2, 3 .- pakkhamanatta, Pâc. 21. 3; P. 6. 2 sqq.; vol. iv. p. 242. musâvâda, Pâc. 1; P. 6. 5, 8; 15. 7. 1; 17. 51 sq. Comp. Pâr. 4. 4; P. 18. 27. mûlâya patikassati (m. patikassanâ), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnî S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3.-mûlâya paţikassanâraha, P. 15. 14. 7. moha, mohanaka, Pâc. 73.

yathâdhamma, Pâc. 63; 73. 1; P. 11. 5.--yathâdhamma, yathâvinaya, P. 15. 2. 6, 8 etc. vathâsanthatika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 10. vâgubhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15, 13, 8, yâmakâlika, yâvakâlika, yâvajîvika, Pâc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pât. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhnî Pâc. yavatatiya (yavatatiyaka), vol. iii.

p. 186; Bhnî S. 7 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 1, 8; 17. 3 sq., 41 sq. yebhuyyasikâ, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 9. 1. 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207. ratticcheda, P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 17, 15 sq. rukkhamûlika, S. 10. 1; P. 6. 5; 15. rûpiyachaddaka, N. 18. 2; P. 7. 1. ropeti, S. 13. 1. 7; P. 11. 5, etc. lahuka (lahu), P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1; 8. 27, 41 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 15. 1. 3, 3. lingapâtubhâva, P. 6. 4. lohituppâdaka, P. 19. 1. 9. vagga, S. 10. 2; Pâc. 12. 3; 21. 3; 63, 2; 79, 2; 80, 2; P, 18, 18; 19. 1. 6 sq., 13 .- vaggavådaka, S. 11. 1 sq. vajja, Bhuî Pâr. 2. 1; Bhuî S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq. vatthu, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 4, 5, 8, 10; 7. 1; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8; 14. 2; 15. 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.; 17. 38, 40; 19. 1, 5. 2 sq.—vatthuvipanna, P. 6. 5 .- vatthusandassanâ, P. 6. 4.—vatthusamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—atthavatthuka, Bhnî Pâr. 4. 1 sq., comp. P. 6. 8 .- ekavatthuka, P. 17. 57 sq.—nânâvatthuka, P. 17. 31 sq.; 18. 32 sq. vassa, Pâr. 1. 4; 4. 1. 1 sq., 8. 14; S. 13. 1. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 35. 1; 56 sq.; P. 17, 63 sq. - vassaccheda, P. 6. 4.—vassâvâsa, Pâr. 1. 1. 9. vassâvâsika, N. 28. 1 sq.—vassupanâyikâ, P. 5. 1. 3; 6. 2 .- antovassam, Bhnî Pâc. 39. vassikasâţikâ, N. 24. 1 sq. vikappeti (vikappita, avikappita, vikappetabba), N. 1. 3, 4; 3. 2. 2 sq.; 28. 2, etc. Pâc. 59. 1 sq ; Bhnî

N. 1. 2; P. 6. 9, 11.-vikappanâ P. 6. 2 .- avikappanâ, P. 6. 5 .-

vikappanupaga, N. 1. 3. 1; 5. 3;

```
59. 2; 60. 2; 81. 2; Bhnî N. 3. 2;
  Bhaî Pâc. 26. 2.
vikâla, Pâc. 37; 85; Bhnî Pâc. 17;
  P. 6. 3, 4; 17. 13 sq.
viññatti, S. 6. 1. 6; N. 14. 1; P. 6.
  4.—viññâpeti, N. 6. 1 sq.; 7. 1 sq.;
  22. 1. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; Pâc. 39;
  47. 2; 86. 1; Sekh. 37; Bhnî N.
  4. 1 sq.; 11. 1 sq.; Bhuî Pâc. 7.
  1 sq.; Bhnî Pâţ. 1 sqq.
vinaya, Pâr. 1. 1. 3, 8. 2 sq.; S. 8.
  1. 4; Pâc. 72. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 95. 2;
  P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 3. 5 sq.; 6. 2, 3,
  4; 8. 1. 2, 4, 10. 4; 15. 2. 9, 3.
  8, 3, 10 sq., 4, 8, 5, 3, 6, 9; 17.
  5 sq., 77 sq. Comp. dhamma .-
  vinayadhara, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 29.
  3, 71; P. 6. 5, 6, 7, 8, 10; 19. 5.
  2.-vinayabyâkaraṇa, P. 15. 13. 2.
  -vinayavatthu, P. 17. 67 sq.
vinîtavatthu, P. 4. 1. 1, 4, 7, 10; 6.
  5, 6, 7, 9, 10.
vipatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 3, 8, 11,
  16; 2. 3, 8, 11, 16; 4. 1. 1, 11;
  4. 3, 5 etc.; 8. 2. 2 sq.; 9. 1. 7 sq.;
  12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8. - vipattisamgalia,
   19. 5. 1.
vippavasati (comp. cîvara), N. 2. 1 sq.;
   29. 1 sq.
vibbhamati, Pâr. 1. 10. 22, 26; 2. 7.
   49; S. 13. 1. 8; Bhnî Pâr. 2. 1 sq.;
   Bhnî S. 3. 5.
 vibhaiiga, P. 3. 6, 9.—vibhaiigakovida,
   P. 4. 4; 17. 75 sq.
 vibhatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.
 vivâdamûla, P. 4, 1, 1, 13: 6, 6,
 vivâdâdhikarana, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4.
   6. 1; 4. 7 sqq:; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
 visuddhi, P. 6. 5; 11. 5; 15. 4. 11.
 vihâra, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 11; 2. 7. 6, 40;
   3. 1. 1, 5 8, 5. 12; 4. 1. 3, 6. 1 sq.;
   S. 2. 1; 3. 1; 7. 1 sq.; N. 2. 3. 2,
   15; Pâc. 5. 1; 15. 2; 16. 1; 17.
   1 sq.; 18, 1 sq.; 19, 1 sq.; Bhnî
   Pâr. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 30. 1; 52. 1.

    - mahâvihâra, Pâc. 17. 1.-vihâra-

   paribhoga, Pâr. 2. 7. 43.-vihâra-
```

6. 3: 25. 2: 27. 2; Pâc. 25. 3;

```
pâla, N. 5, 1, 2; Pâc, 42, 2,---
  vihâravatthu, Pâr. 2, 4, 13; 3, 5,
  7; 4. 1. 3; S. 7. 1 sq.
vihesaka, Pâc. 12. 2 sq.; Bhuî S. 9.
  1 sq.; 10. 1 sq. - vihesâ, Pâc. 72. 1.
vutthâti, Pâr. 1. 10, 6; P. 6. 2, 3, 4;
  16. 1 .- vutthâpeti, Bhnî Pâc. 61
  sqq -vutthapana, S. 12. 1 sq.-
  vutthânasammuti, Bhnî Pâc. 64;
  67.-vutthâpanasammuti, Bhuî Pàc.
  75 sq.; P. 6. 10.
vûpasama, P. 15. 3. 1 sq.; 17. 45 sq.
  -vûpasameti, Bhnî Pâc. 45; P. 15.
  10. 1 sq.-vûpasammati, P. 9. 1.
  14; 11, 4; 13, 1; 19, 5, 2,
vedanațta, Pâr. 1. 8. 4, 9. 8 etc.;
  Sekh. 75. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 1, 2, 3,
  4. 2. 2 etc.; P. 18. 29.
vedalla, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
venayika, Pâr. 1. 1. 3; P. 6. 2.
veyvâkarana, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
veramanî, Bhnî Pâc. 63. 1.
samvâsa, asamvâsa, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; 1.
  6, 7, 8, 5; 2 3, Bhnî Pâr, 1, 2, 1;
  Bhui Pâc. 56. 2; 58; P. 18. 1.-
  samvâsabhûmi, P. 17. 15. sq.—
  nânâsamvâsaka, samânasamvâsaka,
  asamânasamvâsaka, S. 10. 2; P. 6.
  1, 2; 15, 4, 2, 14, 6 sq ; 18, 4,
Sakyaputtiya, Sakyadhîtâ, comp. sa-
  mana.
samgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
samgâmâvacara, P. 12.1; 13.1; 15.2.5.
samgha, P. 10, 1 sq.; 11, 4; 13, 2;
   14. 4 sq., et passim .- Comp. ubhato-
   samgha.
 samghabhatta, Pâc. 9.1; 36.1; Bhnî
   Pâc. 44. 2.
 samghabheda (samghabhedaka), S. 10;
   11; Pac. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2;
   Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2. 2; P. 5. 1. 17; 15.
   10. 9 sq.; 15. 11, 12; 17. 17 sq.,
   59 sq., 78; 19. 1. 9. Comp. P. 6.
```

2.—samghabhinna, P. 18. 4. samgharâji, Pâc. 12. 3; 61. 2; 80. 2;

samghâti, see Index VI.

Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2. 2; P. 15. 10. 10.

```
sq.; S. 1. 1. 2, 2. 2 etc.; Pâc. 76;
   Bhnf S. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 37 etc.
   'samghamhâ . . . nissare,' P. 8.
   2. 21.
sajjhâya, Pâc. 4. 2. 3; 72. 2; Bhnî
  Pâc. 33. 1 sq.
sancarittasamutthâna, P. 3. 10, 26 sqq.
(saññutta,) cammasaññutta, P. 5. 1.
  5.-cîvarasaññutta, P. 5, 1, 8,
sativinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 7.
  1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1, 4; vol-
  iv. p. 207, 351.
sattasatika, P. 5. 1. 22,
sattâhakâlika, Pâc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37.
  2; 38, 2; Pât. 1, 2; 3, 4; 4, 3;
  Bhnî Pâc. 54. 2.
saddhâdeyya, S. 1. 1. 2; Pâc. 9. 1.
saddhiviharika (saddhivihari), Par. 1.
   8. 2 sq.; 4 8. 3; S. 9. 2. 3; 13. 1.
   6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 1; Pâc. 17. 2.
   3; 42. î. - saddhivihârinî, Bhnî
  Pâc 34. 2; 35. 2; 68. 2.
santhatasammuti, N. 14, 2.
sannitthânantika, P. 11.6 sq.
sannidhi, P. 14. 1. 4. - sannidhikâraka,
  Pâc. 38.
sapadâna, N. 23. 1. 2, comp. Sekh.
  33.-sapadânacârika, Pâr. 1. 5. 4;
  P. 6. 5; 15, 6, 8.
sappatikamma (appatikamma), P. 6. 1;
  15. 3. 4, 7. 4; 17. 11 sq.; 18. 19.
samagga (comp. sâmaggî), S. 10. 1. 3;
  10. 2; 11. 1 sq.; Pâc. 21. 3; 22.
  1; 81. 1 sq.; Bhuî l'ar. 3. 1 sq.;
  Bhnî S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 18. 18.
samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 6,
   (comp. 1. 8. 2); Pâc. 34. 1. 2; 48
  1; 49, 1; Pât. 3, 1, etc. - samaniyo
  Sakyadhîtaro, Bhnî S. 7. 1. sq.-
  asakyadhîtâ, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 2. 1; 2.
  2. 1. etc.
samanakappa, P. 6. 5.
samanuddesa, Pâc, 70. 1 sq.
samatha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8, 15,
  16; 2.7, 8, 15, 16; 4.1.1, 18; 4.
  3, 7 sqq.; 5. 1. 14; 6. 7; 8. 2. 2,
  33, 35; 9, 1, 1, 8 sq., 19; 11, 3;
```

saṃghâdisesa, Pâr. 1. 10. 4, 16. 23

```
13. 1, 3; 15. 3. 9; 17. 75 sq.—
  samathasamgaha, P. 19, 5, 1,
samanubhâsati (samanubhâsanâ), S. 10.
  1.3; 10.2, 3; 11.1 sq.; 12.1
  sq.; 13. 1 sq.; Pâc. 68. 1 sq.;
  Bhnî Pâr. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 1. 2;
  7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1
  sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 36. 1 sq.; P. 9. 1.
  11; 19. 1. 12.-samanubhasana-
  samutthâna, P. 3. 10, 33 sqq.
samâcâra, P. 5. 1. 18.
samâdâna, Bhnî Pâc. 63, 1.
samuccaya, P. 5. 1. 13.
samutthana (samutthati, apattisam -
  utthâna), P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 5, 8, 9,
  13, 16; 2. 1 etc.; 2. 5, 8, 13, 16;
  P. 3; P. 4. 1. 1, 12; 4. 2 sq.; 4.
  4, 5. 1 etc.; 6. 5, 6; 9. 1. 8 sq.;
  15. 2, 3. 1; 19. 5. 1.
samûhanti, Pâr. 1. 7.
samodhânaparivâsa, P. 6. 4.
samodhânamânatta, P. 6. 4.
sambhoga, Pâc. 69. 2; P. 18. 1.
sammannati (comp. sammuti), S. 6, 2.
  2; 8. 1. 3 sq.; N. 18. 2; 22. 2;
  Pâc. 21, 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1, 1.
sammâvattati, sammâvattanâ, S. 13.
  1. 8; P. 17. 49 sq.
sammukhâ, P. 8. 2. 33 .-- sammukhâ-
  karanîya, P. 19. 1 .- sammukhâvi-
  naya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7, 8; 2. 7
  sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq.;
  19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
sammuti (bhikkhusammuti), S 8. 1. 3;
  N. 2. 2 sq.; 14. 2 sq.; 29. 1 sq.;
  Pâc. 9; P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 8. 2. 9 sq.;
  17. 13 sq.; 18. 31; 19. 1. 12.-
  samghasammuti, P. 6. 3.—sikkhâ-
  sammuti, Bhnî Pâc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.;
  72 sq. — sekhasammuti, Pâț. 3.
  Comp. sammannati, bhikkhunovâda-
  kasammuti, vutthânasammuti, vu-
  tthâpanasammuti, santhatasammuti.
sarana, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; An. 1. 2. 1.-
 saranagamana, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 18.
salâkâ, P. 18. 30 .- salâkagâha, P. 6:
```

2, 3, 10; 15. 10. 9, 15. 11, 12.--

salâkabhatta, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pâţ. 3. 4. savacanîya, P. 6. 3; 12. 2. savanantika, P. 14. 6. sahajîvinî, Bhnî Pâc. 34; 68; 70. sahadhammika, S. 12. 1 sq.; Pâc. 71. sahubbhâra, P. 14. 6 sq. sâkacchati, S. 8. 1. 4; P. 6. 3; 15. 8. 13 sq. Comp. vinaya. sâțiyagâhâpaka, P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 12. sâdhârana (asâdhârana), Pâr. 1. 10. 6; P. 8. 2. 2, 12 sq. sâmaggî (comp. samagga), P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 14. 5; 15. 2. 5.-sâmaggiuposatha, P. 6. 3, 5 .- sâmaggipavâraņâ, P. 6. 3. sâmanera, Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq., 9. 7; 4. 3, 9. 3; S. 1. 5. 9; N. 5. 2; Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 59; P. 6 10; 15. 1. 4 sq.—sâmaņerî, Pâr. 1. 10. 25; 4.9.3; N. 4.2.3; 5.2, 3. 3; 17. 2; Pâc. 21. 3. 3; 22. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 29. 3; 59; Pâţ. 1, 2; 2, 2; Bhnî Pâc. 92.—sâmanerapesaka, P. 15, 13, 15, sâranîya dhamma, P. 4. 1. 1, 15. sâreti, P. 18. 24 sq.—sâraṇâ, P. 10. 1 sq.; 12.2. sâvaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 8. 13, 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 1.; Pâc. 4. 2; 7. 4; sâvasesa (anavasesa), P. 6. 1, 5, 10; 8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 10; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.; 18.43. sikkhamâna, P. 8. 2. 50.—sikkhamânâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2. 3; 5, 2, 3, 3; 17, 2; Pâc. 21, 3; 22. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 59; Pâţ. 1. 2; 2. 2; Bhnî N. 5. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 63 sq.; 77 sqq.; 91. sikkhâ, Pâr. 1. 7, 8. 1 sq., 10. 2; Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhnî S. 7. 1 sq.;

Bhnî Pâc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.; Bhnî Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 5, 10; 8. 2. 51; 15. 1. 5, 2. 4; 18. 4. samasikkhâtâ Pâr. 1. 8. 5; 2. 3; P. 8. 2. 13, 29 etc.-Comp. sikkhâsammuti. sikkhâpada, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq., 5. 11 etc.; S. 12. 1 sq.; Pâc. 71 sq.; P. 7. 2; 8. 1. 2, 4; 8. 2. 11 sq.; 19. 2.dasasikkhâpadikâ, Bhnî Pâc. 92. 2. sîmâ, Pâc. 65. 2; Bhnî S. 2. 2; 4. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 61. 2; 62. 2, etc.; P. 6. 3, 4; 19. 1. 5. - sîmato, P. 19. 1. sîmâtikkantika, P. 14. 6 sq.—sîmâdosa, P. 6. 11 .- antosîmâya, bahisîmâya, P. 6. 4; 14. 6, 7; 15. 10. 10; 19. 1. 5 .- nânâsîmâya, samânasîmâya, S. 10.2; P. 15.4.2. nissîmam, Pâc. 21. 2 .- nissîmatțha, P. 14. 3. sîla, S. 4. 2.—sîlavipatti, P. 4. 5. 1; 4. 6; 8. 2. 3 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 10. 22; 11. 1. sutta, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pâc. 73. 1; P. 10. 4; 12. 2; 15. 3. 10, 5. 9, etc.; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.—asuttaka, P. 17. 107.—suttuddesa, P. 6. 3, 5. suttanta, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 72. 2. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5. - suttan tıka, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 29. 3. suddhantaparivâsa, P. 6. 4. sekha, P. 8. 2. 50 .- sekhasammuti, sekhasammata, Pât. 3. sekhiya, P. 8. 2. 50. senâsana, Pâr. 4. 1. 2, 6. 2; S. 8. 1; 9. 2. 3; 10. 1; Pâc. 14; P. 5. 1. 16.-senâsanagâha, P. 6. 3.-senâsanacârikâ, Pâr. 1. 6, etc.-senâsanapaññâpaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pâc. 13. 3: 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 4.

sosânika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 5.

V. BRAHMANISM AND NON-BUDDHISTICAL SECTS.

Agyâgâra, Pâc. 51, 1. acelaka, Pâc. 41. 1 sq. assama, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 51 1. âjîvaka, N. 6. 2; Pâc. 32. 8; 41. 1; Bhuî S. 1. 1 .- âjîvakasâvaka, S. 5. 1. 2 sq.-âjîvakaseyyâ, Bhnî S. 1.1. isi, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 4. 2. 1; 7. 4. 1. cetiya, S. 5. 4. 16; N. 30. 2; Pâc. 82. 2.-cetiyapûjâ, Bhuî Pâc. 44. 2. 2.-cetiyarukkha, S. 7. 1.-Comp. Aggâlava cetiya, Gotamaka cetiya (Index I C). jatila, Pâc. 51. 1. tapassî, Pâr. 1. 1. 3. titthâyatana, Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2. titthiya, Par: 1. 8. 2; N. 22. 1. 2; Pâc. 1. 1; 31. 1; 41. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 11. 1; 13. 8.titthiyavattanâ, P. 17. 53 sq.titthiyasâvaka, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; P. 11. 1 .- titthiyaseyyâ, Pâc. 46. 6; 85. 5; Pâț. 1. 2. devagaha, Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq. paribbâtaka, N. 20 1; Pâc. 41. 1 sq ; 58. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 28; 46.—paribbâjikâ, S. 3. 4. 7; Pâc. 41. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 28; 46. -paribbâjakârâma, N. 20. 1.-paribbâjakasamâpanna, Pâc. 32. 9. 1; 41. 2.—paribbajati, Sekh. 69. pâsandika, Pâc. 32. 8.

purohita, Sekh. 69. brâhmaṇa, Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1. 4 sq.; 1. 8. 11, 9. 3; S. 2. 1; 4. 2; 6. 1. 3; 9. 2. 3; N. 5. 1, 1; 10, 1, 3, 2, 1; Pâc. 2. 1. 2; 3. 2; 19. 1; 35. 1; 84. 1; Sekh. 51; 69; Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 17. 1; 54. 1; P. 6. 3 .- brâhmanî, S. 2. 1; 4, 2; Bhnî Pâc. 17. 1.-brâhmanakula, S. 13. 2; Pâc, 34. 2; 46. 6; Bhnî Pâc. 17. 1.—mahâbrahmâ, Sckh. 69. —brâhmañña, Pâr. 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.— Comp. samanabrâhmanâ. manta, Sekh. 69; P. 6. 3. mundagahapatika, Pâc. 41. 1. yañña, S. 1. 3. 1, 2; An. 1. 2. saddhâdeyya, see Index IV. samaņa, Pâr. 1. 1. 2; 1. 8. 2; 2. 1. 5; S. 5. 1. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; Pâc. 6. 1; 7.1; Bhnî S. 1.1 sq. - asamana, Pâr. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 7. etc.asâmaṇaka, Pâr. 1. 5. 11, etc.samanî, Bhnt S. 7. 1 sq.-asamanî, Pâr. 2. 7. 6, etc. - sâmañña, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—samanakuttaka, Pâr. 3. 1.—samanacîvara, Bhnî Pâc. 28. - samanadhamma, S. 8. 2. samanabrâhmanâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 5 .-sassamaņabrāhmaņa, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq. -- samaņabhatta, Pâc. 32. 8 sq. --Comp. samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ, samanakappa (Index IV).

VI. SECULAR AND DAILY LIFE. MISCELLANEOUS MATTER.

Amsavaddhaka, Pâc. 88. 2. akkladassa, Pâr. 2. 3. aggaļa, Pâc. 58. 2.—aggaļaṭṭhapana, Pâc. 19. 1 sq. anuvâta, Pâc. 58. 2. antarabhogika, Pâr. 2. 3. antaravâsaka, Pâr. 1. 10. 11; P. 14. 3 sq.; 18. 20. antepura, Pâc. 83.
abhisitta, Pâr. 2. 1. 5. Comp. âbhisekika.
assa, assamaṇḍalikâ, Pâr. 2. 4. 45.—
assavâṇija, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
âbhisckika, P. 6. 5.
âlokasaudhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; Pâc. 19.

abhisektka, P. 6, 5.
âlokasandhi, Pâr. 2, 7, 42; Pâc. 19.
1 sq.
âvasathâgâra, Pâr. 6, 1,
âhaccapâdaka, Pâc. 14, 2, 18, 1 sq.;
87, 2; 88, 2.

itthidhana, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.

uttarâsañga, P. 14. 3 sq., etc.
udakadantapona, Pâc. 40. 2 sq.; 41. 2;
Bluñ S. 5. 2; 6. 2.
udakasâţikâ, Bluñ Pâc. 22.
nddosita, Bluñ S. 1. 1.
upanidhi, Pâc. 2. 4. 1, 20.
uparivehâsakuţi, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.
uppalagandha, Pâr. 1. 9. 7.
ulumpa, Pâr. 2. 7. 30.

ocaraka, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 27. oprakkha, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 28.

kandupaticehadî, Pâc. 90. kattaradanda, S. 8. 1. 4. kattıkapınınama, N. 29. 1 sq.—kattikacâtumâsınî, N. 29. 2.—kattikatemâsipunnamâ, N. 28. 1 sq.—kattikacoraka, N. 29. 1. kavâţa, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; S. 2. 1. kahâpana, N. 18. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 4.

kahâpaṇa, N. 18. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 4. 1, 5. 1; 11. 2; 12. 2. kâyabandhana, Pâr. 4. 9. 2; N. 26. 2; Pâc. 60. 1 sq.; 88. 2.

2, 16: 00. 181., 60. 2. kuţi (kuţikâ), Pâr. 1. 10. 5; 2. 1; S. 6. 1 sq.; P. 18. 7 sq. Comp. Pâr. 2. 3.—tiṇakutikâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S. 6. 3. 16; Pac. 19. 2.—dârukuţikâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 3.

kumbhathûnika, Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1; 46. 1.

kulaputta, S. 6. 1. 5; N. 6. 1. 1. kulitthi, kuladhîtû, kulakumârî, kulasuṇhâ, kuladâsî, S. 2. 1; 13. 1. 1. kûtâgârasâlâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 1. 5. 5; 3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc. 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1. koccha, Pâc. 14. 1 sq.

ganaka, Par. 2. 1. 3. ganakî, S. 5. 1. 2 sq. gananâ, Pâc. 65. 1. ganthika, P. 6. 11. gabbha, S. 2. 1; Pâc. 17, 2. gabbhapátana, Pár. 3. 5. 17 sq. gahapati, S. 8. 1. 6 sq.; N. 6. 1 sq.; 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10.1. 3, 2. 1; 27. 1 sq., etc.-gahapatânî, N. 6. 1 sq.; 7-9; 27. 1 sq. gâma, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3, 4. 11; 4. 1. 3; S. 13, 1, 8, 2; N. 2, 3, 2 sq; 23. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 27. 3; 28. 3. 1; 33. 5; 38. 1; 42. 1 sq.; 46. 2; 85; Bhnî S. 3. 5.-gâmantara, Pâc. 27 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 3.—gâmadvâra, Pâr. 2. 4. 21.—gâmupacâra, Pâr. 2. 3.-tirogâma, S. 5. 1. 2. giraggasamajja, Pâc. 37. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 10. 1.

guhâ, S. 6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2. Comp. Sattapaṇṇiguhâ (Index I C.). gonisâdi, Pâr. 2. 3. gopânasî, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 3. 5. 10. ghaṭikâ, S. 2. 1.

caṇḍâla, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2. cammakhaṇḍa, Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2. cikkhalla, Pâr. 2. 1. 1. chapaka, Sekh. 69.

jantâghara, Pâr. 2. 7. 10; S. 1. 5. 8, Pâc. 56. 2 sq. jâtarûpa, N. 18. 1 sq.

tirokaraṇî, Pâr. 1. 5. 6. thâlipâka, Pâr. 1. 5. 5. thûpa, Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1. – thûpacîvara, P. 6. 5.

```
dantapoņa, Pâr. 2. 4. 17 .- Comp. uda-
                                        bhatapatha, rajabhata, Bhnî Pac. 8. 1.
  kadantapona.
                                         bhisi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1;
dâyajja, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.
                                           8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3;
dâsa, Bhnî S. 1. 2. 1; dâsî, S. 8. 1.
                                           15. 2; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 15. 2; 89.
  6 sq.; dâsibhoga, S. 5. 1. 3.
                                           2.-bhisicchavi, N. 6. 2.
(dutiyikâ,) purâṇadutiyikâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 6
                                        bhummattharana, N. 6. 2; 11. 2. 2;
  sq.; 1. 10. 7, 22, 26; S. 2. 4. 2;
                                           13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 14. 2;
  N. 4. 1 : Pâc. 30. 1.
                                           15. 2.
deva (the king), Par. 2. 1. 4.
                                        bhûtavejjaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 24.
dharanâ, Bhuî Pâc. 49. 2.
                                         mañca, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2.
(dhîtalikâ), dârudhîtalikâ, Pâr. 1. 10.
                                           1; 8.4; Pâc. 14.1 sq.; 18.1 sq.;
  10.
                                           87 sq. - maűcaka, Pâc. 6. 1.
                                        mandapa, Pâc. 14. 1; 15. 2; 16. 2;
nagara, Pâr. 2. 3; S. 13. 2; Pâc. 42.
                                           17. 2; 31. 3.
  2.-nagarapatisamkhârika, Pâr. 2.
                                        mandalikâ, Pâr. 2. 3.
  1. 3 sq. - bahinagaram, S. 5. 2.
                                        madhumeha âbâdha, madhumehika,
natthum deti, Pâr. 3. 5. 15.
                                           Pâc. 2. 2.
nigama, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3; 4. 1. 3;
                                         marumba, Pâc. 10. 2.
  S. 13, 1, 8, 2; Pâc, 42, 1 sq.-
                                        mahâmatta, Pâr. 2. 1. 4, 6; 2 3;
  negama, N. 10. 1. 2.
                                           N. 10. 1; 28. 1; Pâc. 19. 1; Bhnî
nesâda, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
                                           Pâc. 6. 1 .- vohârika mahâmatta,
                                           Bhnî S. 1. 1 .- sabbatthaka mahâ-
patibhânacitta, Pâc. 26. 1.
                                           matta, N. 23. 1. 1.
pattha, Par. 1. 2. 1.
                                         mahesî, Pâc. 83. 1. 3.—aggamahesî,
pabbâjeti, Pâr. 2. 1. 5 sq.; 2. 2 sq.;
                                           Pâr. 4. 9. 3.
  S. 13. 1. 8, 2.
                                         milakkhuka, Pâr. 1, 8, 4,
pamukha, Pâc. 17. 2.
                                        methunaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.
paribhanda, Pâc. 58. 2.
pariyâgâra, S. 2. 1.
                                        rajata, N. 18, 1 sq.
parivena, S. 2. 1.
                                        rathakâra, Pâc. 2. 2, 3. 2.
passâvaţthâna, S. 8. 1. 4.
                                        râjâ (comp. Bimbisâra, Pasenadi,
pâda, Pâr. 2. 1. 6, 3.
                                           Index I A), Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.; 2. 3,
pâdaghamsanî, P. 6. 3.
                                           4. 21; 4. 9. 3; N. 6. 3. 1; 10. 1.
pâdukâ, P. 6. 3, 11.
                                           3, 2. 1; Pâc. 53. 1; 57. 1; 83.
pâmanga, Pâr. 2. 4. 2.
                                           1 sq.; Sekh. 69; Bhnî S. 2. 1 sq.
pitthasamghâta, Pâc. 19, 2; 43. 2.
                                           —râjakula, Bhnî Pâc. 8. 1.—râja-
pitthivamsa, Pâc. 43. 2.
                                           dhânî, Pâr. 4. 1. 3 .- rajabhata,
pîtha, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1;
                                           Bhuî Pâc. 8. 1 .- râjabhogga, N.
  8. 4; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 87
                                           10. 1. 3, 2. 1.—râjavatthu, S. 6. 2.
  sq.-pîthaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 2.
                                           3 .- râjâgâra, Bhuî Pâc. 41 .- râjo-
pukkusa, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
                                           rodha, Bhnî Pâc. 4. 1.—padesarâjâ,
pûga, N. 30. 1; Pâc. 9. 1; 31. 1;
                                           Pâr. 2. 3.
  33. 5; 36. 1; 82. 1; Bhnî S. 2. 1
                                         rûpa, Pâc. 65. 1.
  sq.; Bhnî N. 8. 1.
                                         rûpiya, N. 18. 1 sq.; 19. 2.-rûpi-
                                           yasamvohâra, N. 19. 1 sq.
bimbohana, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3;
                                        lekhâ, Pâr. 3. 4. 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 65. 1;
  S. 2. 1; 8. 4; N. 11. 2.,2; 13, 2;
```

Bhnî Pâc. 49. 2.—lekhaka, Pâc. 2. 2.

14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 88. 2; 89. 2.

lena, S. 6. 3. 16, N. 33. 1; Pâc. 19. 2. lona, P. 6. 2.

vaccakuţî, Pâc. 5. 2.—vaccaţţhâna, S. 8. 1. 4. vanappati, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 18. vassikasâţikâ, Pâc. 91. vâtapâna, S. 2. 1; N. 23. 1. 3. vidha, P. 6. 11. vena, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2. vesiyâ, Bhnî Pâc. 2. 1; 21. 1. vehâsakuţî, Pâc. 18. 1 sq. vohârika, Pâr. 2. 1. 6.

sanıketakanıma, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 30; 3. 4. 10.
samghâți, Pâr. 4. 9. 3; S. 13. 1. 2; N. 20, 1; P. 11. 3 sq.; 18. 20, etc.—samghâțieâra, Bhnî Pâc. 24.
samghâți, Bhnî Pâc. 86.
sattha, Pâr. 2. 3; Pâc. 34, 1; 66.

santhata, N. 11. 1, 2. 1; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq.; 14. 1 sq.; 15. 1. 3. sâpateyya, Pâr. 1. 5. 8 sq.; 2. 7. 16, Pâc. 6. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1. sîvathikâ, Pâr. 1, 10, 13, sunka, Pâr. 2. 4. 21; Pâc. 66. 1 sq.suñkaghâta, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 21,suñkatthâna, Pâr. 2. 7. 26. suññâgâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; 4. 3 sq., Pâc. 8, 2, suvanna, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2; 2. 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2; 23. 1. sûcighara, Pác. 60, 1 sq.; 86, setthi, Pâc. 2. 1; Pât. 1. 1 .- setthiputta, Pâr. 1. 5. 1; N. 6. 1. 1. seni, Bhui S. 2. 1 sq. sedeti, Par. 3, 5, 14. senâ, Pâc. 48 sq.; 83. 1. 3. sokajjháyika, Bhní Pác. 28. 1; 46. 1 hirañua, Par. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2, 2.

4.4; N. 8.2; 9.2; 10.2.

VII. VERSES.1

Aññathâ santam attânam, Pâr. 4. 1. 3. adhicetaso appamajjato, Pâc. 22. 1. ap' âham te na jânami, S. 6. 1. 5. ubho attham na jânami, Sekh. 69. kâsâvakanthâ bahavo, Pâr. 4. 1. 3. gati migânam pavanam, P. 8. 2. 53. chandâ dosâ bhayâ (bis), P. 13. 4. channam ativassatı, P. 8. 2. 52. dhir atthu tam dhanaiâbham, Sekh. 69.

na tam yáce, S. 6, 1, 3, paribbaja mahábrabme, Sekh, 69, manápam eva bháseyya, 1'ác 2, 1, mam' annapánam, S. 6, 1, 3, yam laddham tena tutthabbam, Bhua Pác, 1, 1, yácako appiyo hoti, S. 6, 1, 5, sálinam odano, Sekh, 69, susu yathá, S. 6, 1, 3, seyyo ayogulo, Pár, 4, 1, 3,

1 The verses of the Parivâru, containing enumerations or definitions of technical term , enumerations of Theras, etc., have not been received into this index.



CORRECTIONS.

VOL. I.

- Page 21, l. 9. Read Senâninigamo. See Sacred Books, vol. xiii. p. 113, note.
- p. 102, last line. Read kim samghassa pubbakiccam. pårisuddhim, etc.
- p. 133, l. 10. Read sûpatitthitam.
- p. 171, l. 4. For pariyositâya read apariyositâya.
- p. 182, l. 34. Read saravatî.
- p. 185, ll. 15, 17. Read asîtisakatavâhe hiraññam.
- p. 199, Il. 7, 9. Read dhamanisantatagatte.
- p. 293, l. 22. Read eiņņena. Comp. Bhikkhunîvibhañga Pâc. 21. 1.
- p. 296, l. 5. Read thullakacchu.
- p. 340, l. 8. For sandhâya read saddhâya.
- p. 359, l. 27. For ubhayassa read ubhay' assa.

VOL. II.

- p. 95, 1. 35. For dhatâ read dhâtâ. Comp. vol. iv. p. 358.
- p. 109, ll. 26, 27. Read aggiparijitam satthaparijitam nakhaparijitam. Comp. Parivâra VI. 5.
- p. 115, l. 21. For vipâţetvâ I think we should read vipphâţetvâ (see the Various Readings, p. 317, and compare Bochtlingk-Roth s.v. sphat). Dr. Morris suggests vipphâletvâ.
- p. 188, last line. Read chavassa khelâpakassâ 'ti.
- p. 317, l. 34. For châdanam read chadanam.

VOL. III.

p. 21, ll. 3, 4. Read dvayamdvayasamâpattim.

p. 28, ll. 9, 10. Read dvayamdvayasamâpatti.

p. 44, l. 13. Read saddhâya.

VOL. IV.

- p. 7, l. 19. Mr. Subhûti is probably right in suggesting the reading kâţakoţavikâya.
- p. 204, ll. 6-9. I owe the reading of the corresponding passage in the Chavaka Jâtaka (Jât. 309) to the kindness of Mr. Trenckner. It runs thus:

sabbam idam carimavatam, ubho dhammam na passanti, ubho pakatiya cuta,

yo câyam sajjhâpayati yo ca dhammam adhîyati.

END OF VOL. V.



